

1935

Kenyataan

2013/7

(Part 1)

SUBJECT

CO 533/430

~~1cc hydrogen - Kenya - hydrogen - ...~~

~~hydrogen ...~~

Part 1

18060/22

18060/21

Subsequent

Part 2

1. Foreign Office
Trans. is of 18th Dec 1900. H. M. Representative, Addis
Ababa stating facts with regard to the women & children
captured from the Sudan & brought into Abyssinia

2. Governor Byrne 156 leaf ————— 23 Dec 00
States that owing to a recurrence of tribal murders
between the Boran & Ajman in the Gopale District it is
hoped to issue old pattern rifles to selected tribesmen,
whose function would be defence of villages or would form a
reserve of tribal police

3. Governor Byrne 156 leaf (11th of mail) ————— 31 Dec 00
Furnishes a report on the military action East of Gopale
and of subsequent to the massacre of Gopale village by the
tribesmen

55 which a draft on the relations between
55 & 100 60/0 but it appears that
2 contains the proposals mentioned in
the simultaneous para of 55 & that file —
and the draft: contains a copy and
promises a further copy.

No 1. ? Publy.

No 2. Review as to this

No 3. ? This is an introductory report
but is new of para 5 no action
seems at present called for can
be send a copy to F.O. If reference
the letter about to main to this, and
for H. M. Rep and Major Col to see

Remind me to (2) — (2)

J. S. Douglas
10/1/00

10/1/00

11. To + O. (L.C. 46 + 55) Com. 14 JAN 1953

On 15000/32 kg.

2 m. (111)

To Gen. Secret (L.C. 46 + 55) 17 JAN 1953

(35 m. 15000/32 (unrecd.))

48220 + 10660/12
3

Received from Daily Express 31 Dec 52

Foreign Office
12 Dec 52
Copy of despatch from H. M. Ambassador
H. M. Ambassador giving details of an interview with the
General of Staff, Affairs in connection with the raids

No. 2 I attach a summary of the
history of the disarmament question.

The proposals i 2 are definitely
unworkable but it seems so certain
that the villagers should be furnished
with some form of protection against
armed ~~terror~~ attacks by ~~spontaneous~~
individual ~~bandits~~ / ~~brigands~~ pending some
action on the part of Abyssinians
to control and disarm their tribes.

The effect of this would be to do
to corner the Abyssinians to continue to
take no action for disarmament of their
tribes - but they seem unable or unwilling
to take any useful action - and unless
any representation to the UN is likely
to take place in the near future there
seems no alternative but to accept
these proposals.

By sending a copy to H.M. Ambassador
Kenyon complains that this is not entirely
of local internal arrangements
with the... improve part 24
admitting that the proposals i 2 may be
considered somewhat retrograde but for i
was of the attack caused by the neglect
of the Abyssinian Govt to control arms possession
to approve subject to any scheme
and pointing out that the Govt will
be hard to issue 5 offers to each village
and that the expenditure of 100,000
will have to be accounted for

No 3 - 2 hours my minutes 15/11

nos 5-b 2 - P. 1/1

M. P. Ross 11/11
187/132

- (2) - ...
- (3) - ...

I agree with the policy suggested
above as to 2. It may be pointed out
that the tribesmen armed as they need
will, to Abyssinian eyes be normally
distinguishable from the "bandits"
or irregulars who are colonially employed
by Italy to push her interests in
Ethiopian frontiers, but the plight of the

British cables in such that we are
scarcely called upon to take them
into account.

3. I have been through Claper
file at this stage, with a suspicion
that if he is in some commendation
of the force which may be needed.
It seems to me to be excellent.

Solent
19. 1. 33.

I agree - a copy of the cable which refers
to the police action which has been taken
by the force. The 23rd person of the Government
representative of the service ordered by the
James Adams, and by them, has appeared
in the British cable. A copy of the cable has
been placed on the personal file of James Adams.

S.S. 66
19. 1. 33.

Undisturbed disarrangement has failed, as might
have been expected.

To F.O., as proposed?

[Signature]

S. J. [Signature]

The Government report on 20. 1. 33
with reference to the
action taken in the
border area of the
region. It is proposed
to send a copy of the
document.

19. 1. 33.

19. 1. 33.

To F.O. - [Signature]
To F.O. (1911-3) - [Signature]

10. Foreign Office _____ 19 Jan 33
Trans. copy of tel from St. Comm. Cairo regarding Abgama
in operations from Amudarya action taken.

11. Foreign Office _____ 19 Jan 33
Trans. copy of tel from St. Comm. Cairo regarding the
frontier meeting at Shushik.

12. Foreign Office _____ 20 Jan 33
Trans. copy of tel from N.M. Minister Addis Ababa,
giving a copy of tel to Manshi as to meeting on the frontier between
Commercial Commission & Gov. of Bahr.

British takes in such that we are
scarcely called upon to take their
into account

3. I have been through paper
about the stage, with a suggestion
that if he gives some consideration
if the 'press' report may be recorded
to show to me the smallest

Edwell

19. 1. 33

605
I agree to any that will order what
the report shall be done and also recorded
in the files. The reference to the Government
representation of the services rendered by the
Spice Station, and by them, has appeared
in the Report when a copy of the order has
been placed in the personal files of the Station.

S.S. G.A.

19. 1. 33.

Undated despatch has filed, as might
have been expected.

To F.O., as proposed?

Edwell

Edwell

4

The following report is
the Minister's statement of
the situation in
the frontier area
of the
Government of
the
Government of
the
Government of

Edwell?

19. 1. 33.

Edwell

19. 1. 33.

To F.O. Com

25/1/33

To F.O. (Case 2) D.P.

27/1/33

10. Foreign Office 17 Jan 33
Trans. copy of tel from H. Comms. Cairo regarding Abyssinian
operations from Gambela & action taken.
11. Foreign Office 19 Jan 33
Trans. copy of tele from H. Comms. Cairo regarding the
frontier meeting at Shukul
12. Foreign Office 20 Jan 33
Trans. copy of tel from H. Comms. Addis Ababa,
giving a copy of tel to Kandi as to meeting on the frontier between
Government Commissioner & Gov. of Kandi.

13. Annual by me Feb. 28 1933
Shills with meeting with list of dates; and for further
copies of General Order by command; again further
details of raid by Abyssinians

14. To Col. Sec. Sh. - Operation 11/22 - 26 Jan 33

15. Kenya Office - 26 Jan 33
Trans. copy of dispatch from H. Comm. Paris
concerning further cases regarding Abyssinian raid into
Sudan

16. Kenya Office - 26 Jan 33
Trans. copy of dispatch from H. Comm. Paris
concerning further cases regarding Abyssinian raid
into Sudan

17. Kenya Office - 27 Jan 33
Trans. copy of dispatch from H.M. Librarian
at Public Office regarding the cause of the raid
& the location of the raid's origin.

Nos 10, 11, 15, 16

? send copy of enclos to J. P. ...
Kenya office in p. reference 5.

13 ? copy FO ref in p. reference 12.

17. ? as the first of para 3 and 4 of the
Abyssinian with her own communication
to Kenya public

J.K. P. ...
30/1/33

(16) (17) (18) (19)
at the meeting ...
the first ...
the ...
the ...

(20) (21) (22)
the ...
the ...
the ...

(23) Refs.

J. P. ...
20.1.33

Kenya shd. have 16.

Otherwise as Mr. Grey proposes

J. P. ...
20.1.33

18 To F.O. - (copy 13) - 3/2/33

19 To Sec. Secret (with encl 16) A/I 4/2/33

20 Foreign Office 30 Jan 33
Trans. copy of letter from H. Comins Lewis regarding
cases regarding Abysinnian roads into Sudan

✓ 21 Foreign Office 31 Jan 33
Trans. copy of letter from H. Comins Lewis regarding
rapid withdrawal at Kumbak
DESTROYED UNDER STATUTE

✓ 22 Foreign Office 31 Jan 33
Trans. copy of letter from H. Comins Lewis regarding
rapid withdrawal at Kumbak
DESTROYED UNDER STATUTE

✓ 23 Foreign Office 31 Jan 33
Trans. copy of letter from H. Comins Lewis regarding
rapid withdrawal at Kumbak
DESTROYED UNDER STATUTE

24 Home Office 31 Jan 33
Trans. copy of memo with C. G. Nathan regarding
supply of rifles & ammunition for defence of
frontier tribes

✓ 25 U.S. & Canada (Secret) 1 Feb 33
Trans. copy of memo to H. Comins Lewis
re 15064/12
DESTROYED UNDER STATUTE

26 Foreign Office 1 Feb 33
Trans. copy of memo from H. M. A. regarding
Abdullah regarding meeting at Kumbak for
discussion of frontier relations in Beni Shergul

20-22 and 26.
Send copy of 20 with notes re 726 with notes
to James L. G. Smith in para 19.

A | 23. I submit a draft telegram
re the draft of letter on withdrawal
of our forces from the area.

24 No doubt relation to 2 with 6
25 The P.O. letter was marked as RT
but sent a copy under sub 3 para
reference 28
H. S. Smith
8/1/33

Trans. copy of letter from H. Comins Lewis regarding
rapid withdrawal at Kumbak
sent to the P.O. 25/1/33
sent to A and B.
sent to C and D.
sent to E and F.
sent to G and H.
sent to I and J.
sent to K and L.
sent to M and N.
sent to O and P.
sent to Q and R.
sent to S and T.
sent to U and V.
sent to W and X.
sent to Y and Z.

27 To Gen. Sec. 25 Amud
To P.O. Sec. 25 Amud (w/1002 w/1004/22) secret
w/1002 w/1004/22
w/1002 w/1004/22
15 FEB 1933

29 To Gen. Sec. 25 Amud (w/1002 w/1004/22) A/1 173 FEB 1933
30 To P.O. (w/127) B/A 13/2/33
Foreign Office 4 Feb 33
Trans. copy of letter from H. Comins Lewis regarding arrival
of delegates at Kumbak.

31 P. Parly. Sir C. B. Smith in para 19
5/1/33
14.1.33
H. S. Smith
14/2/33
15 FEB 1933

20 Foreign Office 30 Jan 33
Trans. copy of tel from H. Comm. Luis regarding
memo. regarding Abjuration made with Sudan

21 Foreign Office 31 Jan 33
Trans. copy of tel from H. Comm. Luis regarding
draft of letter annual at Kumuk

22 Foreign Office 31 Jan 33
Trans. copy of tel from H. Comm. Luis regarding
draft of letter annual meeting at Kumuk

23 Foreign Office 31 Jan 33
Trans. copy of tel from H. Comm. Luis regarding
draft of letter annual meeting at Kumuk

24 Foreign Office 31 Jan 33
Trans. copy of memo. with P. G. Nathan Brigate
regarding withdrawal of rifles & ammunition for defence of
Kumuk

25 P.S. & Liaison (Secret) 10 Jan 33
Trans. copy of memo. regarding annual meeting at Kumuk
15064/11

26 Foreign Office 6 Feb 33
Trans. copy of memo from H.M. Representative
Roder Ababa regarding meeting at Kumuk for
discussion of future relations in Beni Shergul

20-22 and 26.
Send copy of 20 with memo re 9/26 to
H.M. Rep. Ababa re 19.

23. I submit a draft letter
re annual meeting at Kumuk
? for your copy and info.

24 No doubt received
25 The P.O. letter was mailed
with said copy under 15064/11
B-1
H.S. P. 15064/11
8/2/33

26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100

27 To Gov. tel 46 25 amud 8-2-33

28 To P.O. Sec. to Gov. (w/c 32 on 18064/11) 3/1
SECRET w/o recall
25 amud
15 FEB 1933

29 To Gov. Secret (w/c 20+26) A/1 13 FEB 1933

30 To P.O. (w/c 27) B/1 13/2/33

31 Foreign Office
Trans. copy tel from H. Comm. Luis regarding annual
meeting at Kumuk.
31 ? Party. Sir C. D. B. might like to
see it.
14/2/33
H.S. P. 15064/11
14/2/33

32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100

32. Kenya Office 15 Feb 54
Trans. copy of H.M. Administration at
Addis Ababa relating to from the Sudan regarding
meeting at Harar.

This follows the usual course to
by 11:00 in my opinion
Copy of 32 with 2 sheets to
General Kenya h.f. in f. reference 28
H. Ross
14/2/54
14/2/54
16/2/54

33 To Col. Savel 11/2 FEB 1954
(12/2/54)

Kenya Office 15 Feb 54
Encls. copies of draft from H. G. Savel
General Council of the Sudan & his views to send a
letter to S. S. Savel enclosing him to take action when
draft complete, subject to certain modifications.

The Sudan view is to send a
very similar to that of the Governor of
Kenya i 55: 18060/52 but they
are prepared to accept the draft
Savel 18060/52 i but file if it
is watered down so regards para
9 and 11 by the substitution of
provision of the right to take
unilateral action for the desired
action. Harar is the draft.
We are in the usual proposed

in the Special explanation of the attitude
I am that taken I should
be consulted but it seems very desirable
that they should have the full documentation
I do not know of any reason for not
this. I will send out 34 & enclos. by
air mail 5 or 11 for views by telegraph
in form of what we are doing

It appears that no comment
of the former report has yet been made
to Gov. - note use of 'provision' - this
will be done in due course

10/2/54
23/2/54
H. Savel
73

Sir G. Bottomley
There is a very real risk that, if the Sudan
take active measures and thereby provoke Abyssinia,
(which they may easily do in spite of the opinion at X) the latter
will retaliate in Kenya. F.O. of course must realize this. I
do not much like the whole thing, and the modification proposed
by the Sudan is certainly an improvement.
I don't see how it can be confined to the Sudan, as F.O.
appear to contemplate - but we can try.
? as proposed by H. Savel
24/2/54
Yes - but before any news
24/2/54

197
28/2/33

35 to Gov. Secret (4/1/34) cover 28 FEB 33

36 F.O. (36 am) (27/1/35) - 28/2/33

(70)

37 Kenya Office 23 Feb 33
Trans. info to be held from H.M. Librarian
Adm. Abaka regarding the Sudanese arrangements
for future meeting

38 Kenya Office 21 Feb 33
Trans. info held from H.M. Librarian regarding
negotiations with the Sudanese delegation at London.

39 Ethel from notes on 20/1/34 for hand-out of
L of H. letter on Kenya

40 to Gov. Secy (5 am) 16 March 33

41 Foreign Office 14th March, 33.

Trans. copy despatch from H.M. Secy, Adm. Abaka
regarding Sudanese co-operation in the punitive
action to be taken against the Galla Amak.

42 Foreign Office 14th March, 33.

Trans. copy despatch from the Navy, Cairo regarding two
frontier incidents near Wajimat.

43 Foreign Office 15th March, 33.

Trans. copy despatch from Navy, Cairo regarding certain
incidents near Wajimat.

44 Gov. Kenya, Tel. 57 Secret. 14th March, 33.

Does not wish to modify views communicated in Tel.
of 15th Dec. 32.

37. It is not clear whether the Abyssinian
Govt finally agreed to give to General
Baker full power to settle - will conclude
to 12 and 14.

16 despatch does not meet the objects
mentioned in the 3rd para of the 31/1/33 minute
of 7/1 on the former paper - and a draft
from this there is the former number

45 - 10/2/33 is better the Kenya military
force are adequate for any present task
or to deal with ^{any} ~~any~~ ^{disorder} ~~disorder~~

In the case, it seems better for
Kenya to stay out - but they should
nevertheless be consulted.

Telegraph to General Kenya
informing that the former 25/5

had F.O. prepared to instruct H.M. Secy

Adm. Abaka to take action upon the
draft modified in addition with the

Sudan Govt suggestion that General

and it should be qualified to govern
the region in Sudanese territory

the action therein stated. Then

see S. Bantua representations to the
Abyssinian Govt in view of former

only to the Sudan unless the former

in the light of the above wishes to modify
the terms of 55/10080/32 which can

be should telegraph any suggested
additions to the draft despatch -

and provide F.O. a further reply to 34

when the former's objections have been met.

H.P. Mansel
21/2/33

1. The above is a copy of the
draft in the former paper, and it is
submitted in view of the fact
that the former's objections have been met.

38, 41, 42, 43. Copy sent to General
~~Secretary~~ in reference 33.

39. The suggestions on pp 11 and 12 of the
Report fit in with the Kenya
proposals for the amendment of the
1900 Act. The 50 proposals in para 9 of
the draft despatch enclosed with
44 & 180 before seen so modified &
set go further than para 25 (g) of the
Report as the 1st & 2nd conditions
unilateral disregard of the frontier
and frontier a etc. This should
mean with 90/17/32 for. I know
whether any action is necessary for
papers

I have compared
the Report
with the
draft
encl
Home
28/9/32

See
the
minutes

44. The commission of enquiry reference to
Kenya is the Commission
sent to the Abyssinian Govt by Sir
S. Barton does not meet the objection
mentioned in the Governor's telegram of
55 & 1906/32 that a forward policy
in the past of the Sudan may have
implications on Kenya? In the
course it might be well to write
Sfo to FO enclosing a copy of 44
but in directing that we are concerned
regarding the danger of the effect on
Kenya and suggesting that Sir
Barton is misled by arrangement
in favor of the anxiety felt
Kenya regarding these proposals
W.S. Mason
1932

No doubt
sent to

The Juma Baital has stood in the N. P. Province
and while in the Sudan Secretary to him
shows not the offering the responsibility
of dealing with it. It is a matter
I think the greatest stress and
burden of our policy.

between the British and the Egyptian people -
the Sudan

It may be that a preliminary discussion
with Sir C. Bitterley is desirable.

M. Green

Sir C. Bitterley

As I expected - the only plain common sense
Sir J. B. Payne does not seem to alter his opinion
that the F.O. "proposed policy" is a mistake and
will only lead to trouble if it is adopted. If the
objections are in fact proving more difficult and
unreasonable (which is suggested by 46, 47, 48 for
what they are worth) then it would obviously be
a wrong move to take strong action which would
only undo the good work. Neither Cairns nor
Kilmer (see enclosure in 34) seems really
hampered on the F.O. idea in view of its possible
consequences in the Sudan & the possible retention
of the use of force, and neither has considered
the representation to be expected on the Kenya
frontier. I don't see how the Sudan can be expected
You can't have H.A.C. in the Sudan involving
Egyptian will avoid further while things are

types friendly negotiation.

I always incline to the view that we should
support Sir J. B. Payne wholeheartedly and get F.O.
to drop the action for the present at any rate. If
Egyptian really seems to believe then it will fight
if we should return the F.O. idea again raised at any
time.

It would be good to get Sir C. Bitterley
with Mr. Juma Baital, & they should have a copy of 44
to suggest such a discussion without prejudice
to the Sudan.

25.5.25

173

you with Mr. Kord, & if possible
on F.O. the possibility of doing but not dependent
on connection with Simultaneous. If the issue of
all further action may be taken.

Mr. Bitterley

Discussion seems clearly
desirable. But will it not
be a discussion between
C.O. & F.O. at which
Mr. Juma Baital would
be present?

all
19.5.25

The press Bulletin has come in the N.P. Bureau,
and still in the Colonial Secretary he has
shown with the following the responsibility
of dealing with it. My opinion is that
I think the officials should not be
informed of anything. James Brown
between Dr. Austin & the officials. 1/10

You may find preliminary discussion
with Sir C. Bitterly advisable.

14/10
Sir C. Bitterly
7/10

Sir J. Byrnes - the only plain common sense
Sir J. Byrnes does not need to alter his opinion
that the F.O. "forward policy" is a mistake and
will only lead to trouble if it is adopted. If the
objections are in fact proving more helpful and
reasonable (which is supported by ltr. 69, 863 for
what they are worth) then it would obviously be
a wrong move to take along action which could
only undo the good work. Neither Cairns nor
Khanon (see enclosure in 36) seems really
keen on the F.O. idea in view of its possible
consequences in the Sudan & the possible extension
of the use of force, and neither has considered
the repercussions to be expected on the Kenya
frontier. I don't see how the two can be separated
You can't have H.O.G. in the Sudan involving
Abyssinia with armed forces with force in

Byrnes friendly negotiation.
I always incline to the view that we should
support Sir J. Byrnes whole heartedly and get F.O.
to stop the motion for the present at any rate. If
objections really seem to believe then it's not right
if we should believe the F.O. side can be revised. I think
it would be a good thing to let F.O. discuss
with Sir James Barton, & they should have a copy of 44
he can suggest such a discussion without prejudice
to the main issue.

again with Mr. Kent. We are pressing
on F.O. the possibility of a big deal with Abyssinia
in connection with Sumatland. If the issue of
all further problems may be solved.

J. H. Byrnes
18.10.53

Mr. C. Bitterly
Discussion seems clearly
desirable. But will it not
be a discussion between
C.O. & J.O. at which
Mr. James Barton would
be present?

Sir S. Wilson

I think you should see this file on the immediate point in question.

The Foreign Office proposed to notify the Abyssinian Government that in the case of future raids our troops would follow up the raiders into Abyssinia territory and punish them. Kenya was asked from this because it has not troops enough for the purpose. There would, in fact, have been a great risk of a regrettable incident if it had been attempted.

The Sudan also objected to being committed to following up on each occasion on the ground of expense, and they proposed merely that the Abyssinian Government should be told that raiders would be followed up if the Sudan fell so disposed.

On this modified scheme, Sir J. Byrne still prefers to stand out on the ground that more can be obtained by entering into negotiations with the Emperor.

It appears from our discussion with the Foreign Office that, in the case of the Sudan, following up would only be contemplated where the frontier is most easily accessible, and that the south-eastern corner of the Sudan (bordering on the Maji area) would not come within the scope of the arrangement. That would presumably be left to us and we have a rather unfortunate experience of following up on that side.

It is not, however, satisfactory that arrangements should be contemplated which would soon result in raiders discovering that, however

serious the consequences of raids across the northern part of the Abyssinia-Sudan boundary might be there would be no similar danger in the case of the enormous frontier which concerns Kenya. I should very much like the Foreign Office to be induced to give up their idea altogether and, if you agree, our representatives in the proposed discussion might be told to explore the possibility.

WCS
29/3/33

Refer Discus with F.O.

R.H.

29-3-33

45 to Sudan (RO) - 44 - 11
46 Foreign Office (Mr. Neeson) - 50 - 11 April 1933

(Letter 45 - glad to see Mr. Neeson's suggestion (Kenya) as to follow up at Foreign Office but still that F.O. may undertake to send for their proposals to respect the Sudan)

47 I submit a record of the discussion of 10 April. See letter to the F.O. which indicates that in the event of the proposed policy being adopted it will be necessary for H.M.G. to defray the cost & through measures of any additional military personnel necessitated by it, as Kenya is not able to do so.
H.S. P. & K. H. 11/4/33

DESTROYED UNDER STATUTE

Now with E.A., ref 24 and subsequent
discussion, and submit the following
views

1. The policy proposed by Sir J. Simon
is clearly not in the interests of Kenya.
It is merely a device to transfer the
burden of the recent disturbances
from Kenya to the Sudan. The recent disturbances
have been in the nature of inter-tribal
fighting on local borders between sections
of the same tribe which straddle the
frontier. The Kenya front has neither
the width nor the justification for an
expensive policy, whatever may be done
in regard to the Sudan.

2. Organized armed incursions into
Abyssinia from the Sudan can hardly
be said to result in Ethiopian frontier
incursions against the lightly-armed Kenya
frontier. The Kenya front has at its
disposal a force not exceeding 720
armed effectives, which are barely
sufficient for the security in normal
times of the 400-mile frontier. As Sir
J. Simon is aware, the demarcation of
the frontier has not been accomplished,
and the line is in several places open

to dispute. Any suggestion made from the
Ethiopian side, provided by the former
policy proposed by the Sudan, and
immediately regarding the proposed
frontier settlement, is a serious matter
which

3. The views of the local front have been clearly
expressed, and stated in the correspondence
with the Government of which copies are
in possession. S.P.S. shows that
to the fact.

It is evident that the adoption of a financial
policy from the Sudan would involve
the Kenya front in a substantial
expenditure, not only of a precautionary
nature, which the front cannot afford,
and which, in any event, S.P.S.
would hesitate to authorize without first
obtaining the concurrence of the Treasury, to
whom Kenya's financial stability is a
matter of immediate concern.

5. In the absence of a guarantee from
H.T.B. that the Kenya front will be
reimbursed from Imperial sources with

The extent of any additional defensible measures which the Gov may think it necessary to take. S. of S. is unable to comment on the reasons already given in the light of the instructions to Sir Sidney Baxter prepared in para 2. of 2/12/33

Will this copy of the comp. form be a reply or being sent to T. J. and sent to J. J. info.

J. J. Austin
12/1/33

Empire - but not expected to come out in the opinion that the F.O. are not because of the slavery aspect. They say slaves are being sent from the Indies. Sir Sidney Baxter was of great help by pointing out that there were no slaves made any more in the things found & had been for years. F.O. were talking to make and we would not mind them offering though I think they were a bit slack.

I am not sure about shipping in the Treasury yet but it is a good point to take, and in the other, I agree and we can make it out.

L. L. Cole
11. 4. 33

I have spoken to Mr. Wood, & I understand he sees no objection to an addition to the proposed letter, 876

effect that quite apart from the repercussions on Kenya of the policy which the F.O. propose the S. of S. would greatly defecate any position which might lead to create an unworkable atmosphere for the peaceful discussion of frontier questions between Ethiopia and British Somaliland which our F.O. are anxious to see shortly be at a full (see notes).

S. of S.
19/1/33

J. J. Austin

W. C. S.

49 to F.O. — 34 and — 27/4/33
50 to Treasury (ref 34 & 49) 18/16 — 28/1/33

Order will be made by all of the Treasury and min 16/3

DESTROYED UNDER STATUTE

✓ 50. Lanza Office 22 April 33
Trans. copy of draft from Acting H. Com. Cons regarding
the movements of Agost. Akud.

DESTROYED UNDER STATUTE

✓ 51. Lanza Office 22 April 33
Trans. copy of draft from Acting H. Com. Cons regarding
details of border area taken by Agost. Akud.

DESTROYED UNDER STATUTE

✓ 52. Lanza Office 21 April 33
Trans. copy of draft from Acting H. Com. Cons
regarding settlement by Agost. Akud. with Sudan.

✓ 54. Lanza Office 11 April 33
Trans. copy of draft from Acting H. Com. Cons
giving details of Sudan-Ethiopian meeting & negotiations
at Addis.

55. Bureau of Plans 27 April 33
Trans. copies of report by the Commercial Com. of
Ethiopia on their conference with Gov. of British Somaliland
in connection with date the off. said & amount on
basis of allment.

action on some of the correspondence
in this file has been delayed owing to
Canon. of the question of policy leading
up to the revision of 469.

Copy of the cables to 38, 41, 42,
43, 51, 52 to 54 should go
to former Lt-Secret. in file of case
33.

A point of interest is connected
with the discussion with F.O. Summary
at 48 is the statement in the
first cable to 54 which
concerns the failure of the

Kurmuk negotiations in partly...
to the mission that a clearly defined
procedure agreed by both sides prior
to the conference.

No 55. It was being proposed that the same
of operations by the troops on
the 22nd Nov 1932 described in 32nd cable
were in Abyssinian territory. No blame
for this can be imputed to the Kenya
authorities responsible for this as the
boundary is ^{not} well defined.
The Conference is very satisfactory
if the Central Govt of Abyssinia
the recommendations...
stress the importance of boundary
settlement. The result negotiations
we account as regards the question.

✓ 18. [Signature]

No 56 and Major Cole shall see 55.
Reserve no 39.

J.H.P. [Signature] 1/5/33

52-54. I suppose we must send to
Kenya copies of all the F.O. copies as prepared
by Dr. Puckler, but the difficulties in No. 54, at
any rate, need hardly be sent.

55. The Beni Lanza conference was much
more successful than that at Kurmuk (1931).
It also appears that, in effect and by
arrangement, the Kenya Govt has anticipated the

No 55

of the Saker in carrying out a forward policy
in collaboration with the E. African States

G. H. ...
G. H. ...
15

from the ...
... 55 ...
... 100 ...

B. C. ...
4. 5. 33

...
...
...

56 To Gen Conf (5 ...)
DESTROYED UNDER STATUTE
10 MAY 1965

57 To Gen Secret ...
(10/60 38, 44, 42, 48, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60)

58 To F.O. (C.R. 55) ...

N.B.
The Report at No. 29 was sent to
Kenya for obsn in a circular dated
of 29/11/52 on 9014/52 Genl.

As per ...
may refer to ...

See
B. C. ...
16.5.53

59 Foreign Office
Trans. copy of ...
...
... 57

60 To Kenya Secy ...

See ...
Major Stamford.
I.C.K.A.R.

You will wish to see these papers.

See ...
I think that you will be
interested in the report of C. ...
- ref 3
Stamford
26/1/53

59
16

In any other communication on this subject, please quote
1993 (2) L
and refer to any previous communication.
The Under-Secretary of State, Foreign Office, London, S.W. 1.

THE Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his
compliments to the Under-Secretary of State for the
Colonies and, by direction of the Secretary of State,
transmits herewith copies of the under-mentioned paper.

Foreign Office,
10th May, 1983.

RECEIVED
12 MAY 1983

Reference to previous correspondence.

F.O. letter to [unclear] of 11th Apr.

No. 511

Description of Enclosure.

Approved by (60)

Name and Date.

Subject.

Acting High Commissioner
Lagos

in Abuja
joint meeting

No 350 of 11th Apr.

Similar letter sent to W.O
A.M.

April 25, 1933.

BYSSINIA

CONFIDENTIAL

SECRET

No. 1

Memorandum to Sir John Simon - (Received April 24)

The British Commissioner for Egypt presents his compliments to His Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs and has the honour to transmit herewith copy of despatch No. 79 of the 3rd April from the Governor-General of the Sudan respecting a meeting held at Kurmuk between representatives of the Sudan and Ethiopian Governments.

Cairo, April 11, 1933

Enclosure in No. 1

Sir J. W. M. Mr. Moore Campbell

(No. 79)

Khartoum, April 3, 1933.

Enclosed in my despatch No. 63 of the 31st March and the enclosures attached thereto, I reported the proceedings of the meeting recently held at Kurmuk between representatives of the Sudan and the Ethiopian Governments.

I now have the honour to bring to your notice certain confidential information obtained in discussion with Mr. O. H. Thomson, Director of the Fung Province, who led the Sudan delegation.

Mr. Thomson, on being shown the letter from the Ethiopian Foreign Minister of the 19th February, 1933, which forms the subject of despatch No. 44 of the 28th March, agreed that the terms of this letter were in many respects the position. He expressed the opinion that the instructions which had already certainly been conveyed to the Ethiopian delegates, and which he has no doubt that the majority of the captives and offenders (including Sheikh Khogali) at Dol in Abyssinia, were demanded, had in fact been obeyed. Mr. Thomson is now of opinion that one could not have been expected their surrender not been contemplated in pursuance of instructions from Addis Ababa.

Had Mr. Thomson been aware of these instructions which differed widely from any known to the Sudan Government or cited by the Ethiopian delegates, he would have been in a position to place the latter in a dilemma by asking them whether they had received such instructions or not. If they denied it, they would be accusing Belatangbeta Harui of falsehood. If they admitted it, they would have little excuse for refusing to restore the captives and Sudanese offenders, in spite of Sheikh Khogali's inducements.

3. Mr. Thomson does not consider that the breakdown of the Kurmuk meeting is likely to lead to serious tension on the border, because Sheikh Khogali's position is not, in his opinion, at all a strong one vis-a-vis the chieftains of two neighbouring territories, who look upon him with a jealous eye and who, in certain circumstances, would be likely to take the field against him.

One of these, Hamdan Abu Shok ("Dejasmach Banja") is the independent ruler of the district of Gubba (about latitude 11° 30', longitude 35° 15'); he is of Fung (i.e., Sudan) origin, though his people are negroes Gumuz, and he is friendly to the Sudan Government.

The second chief is Dejasmach Tor-el-Gari, the ruler of Beni Shangul proper, who is nominally subject to Sheikh Khogali's authority, but regards himself as, in effect, an independent ruler. He has recently refused to obey Sheikh Khogali's instructions, and is reported to have expressed the intention of appealing against him at Addis Ababa, or, alternatively, of taking refuge in the Sudan. His feeling towards Sheikh Khogali, although inferior to that of Sheikh Khogali, is

April 25, 1933

Section 2

CONFIDENTIAL

Memorandum to Sir John Ginn (Received April 24)

(No. 350) THE Hon. Secretary for Africa presents his compliments to His Majesty's Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs and has the honour to transmit herewith despatch No. 79 of the 3rd April from the Governor-General of the Sudan respecting a meeting held at Kurmuk between representatives of the Sudan and Ethiopian Governments.

Cairo, April 11, 1933

Enclosure No. 1

Sir J. Ginn to Mr. Home, *Confidential*

(No. 79)

Khartoum, March 1933

Sir, IN Khartoum despatch No. 68 of the 3rd March and the enclosures attached thereto, I reported the proceedings of the meeting recently held at Kurmuk between representatives of the Sudan and the Ethiopian Governments.

I now have the honour to bring to your notice certain supplementary information obtained in discussion with Mr. G. H. Thomson, Governor of the Fung Province, who led the Sudan delegation.

Mr. Thomson on being shown the letter from the Ethiopian Foreign Minister of the 12th February, 1933, which forms the subject of Khartoum telegram No. 41 of the 12th March, agreed that the terms of this letter threw an entirely new light on the position. He expressed the opinion that the instructions therein contained had almost certainly been conveyed to the Ethiopian delegates, for it was within his knowledge that a majority of the captives and offenders (Ethiopian and Sudanese), whose surrender was demanded, had, in fact, been assembled by Sheikh Khogali at Dul, an Abyssinian territory before the meeting opened. Mr. Thomson is now of opinion that this would not have been done had their surrender not been contemplated in pursuance of instructions from Addis Ababa.

Had Mr. Thomson been aware of these instructions, which differed widely from any known to the Sudan Government as cited by the Ethiopian delegates, he would have been in a position to place the latter in a dilemma by asking them whether they had received such instructions or not. If they denied it, they would be accusing Belalengbeta Herui of falsehood. If they admitted it, they would have little excuse for refusing to restore the captives and Sudanese offenders, in spite of Sheikh Khogali's inducements.

3. Mr. Thomson does not consider that the breakdown of the Kurmuk meeting is likely to lead to serious tension on the border, because Sheikh Khogali's position is not, in his opinion, at all a strong one vis-a-vis the chieftains of two neighbouring territories, who look upon him with a jealous eye and who, in certain circumstances, would be likely to take the field against him.

One of these, Haradan Abu Shok ("Dejasmach Banja") is the independent ruler of the district of Gubbe (about latitude 11° 20', longitude 35° 15'); he is of Fung (i.e. Sudan) origin, though his people are negroid-Gumuz, and he is friendly to the Sudan Government.

The second chief is Dejasmach Tor-el-Guri, the ruler of Beni Shangul proper, who is nominally subject to Sheikh Khogali's authority, but regards himself, as, in effect, an independent ruler. He has recently refused to obey Sheikh Khogali's instructions, and is reported to have expressed the intention of revolting against him at Addis Ababa, or, alternatively, of taking refuge in the Sudan. He is, however, not inferior to that of Sheikh Khogali, is

5. Since the termination of the Karum meeting the administrative authorities of the Lake Province have directed considerably more attention to the situation in the station governed by Khalid Khayat. The reports have been published in the memorandum attached hereto (1) and it will be noted that they were sent to the same address as in the memorandum accompanying Khayat's dispatch No. 18. It is particularly sorry that the station was evacuated in the course of the Karum meeting. They are, however, based entirely upon information in respect of the protection afforded by the Sudan Government to persons from the area.

I am addressing a copy of this dispatch and of the attached memorandum to His Majesty's Minister, Addis Ababa.

I have the honor to be,
Yours faithfully,
L. MAFFEY
Governor-General of the Sudan

(1) Not printed.



KENYA

GOVERNMENT HOUSE
NAIROBI

No. 2/
CONFIDENTIAL

RECEIVED
17 APR 1933
COL OFFICE

15 00
27 March 1933

Sir,

With reference to correspondence terminating with my telegram No. 18, Confidential, of the 23rd January, on the subject of the massacre of British subjects by Gelubba tribesmen and the subsequent military action East of Lake Rudolf, I have the honour to transmit for your information the accompanying copies of a report by the Provincial Commissioner, Northern Frontier Province and Mr. Glenday, on their conference with the Governor of the Lake Province, and of a paraphrase of a cypher telegram which I addressed to His Majesty's Minister on receipt of the report.

Amended (56)

No 13

It will be observed from the report to the Minister that though the compensation offered is less than that originally demanded it is my intention to ratify the provisional agreement provided the Amharic version is found to correspond with the version given by this Government's representatives.

copy to (56)

It was originally intended, and the Provincial Commissioner was so instructed, to claim compensation in cash on the one thousand dollar basis in respect of all the casualties enumerated in my telegram above

referred/

THE RT. HON.
MAJOR SIR PHILIP CUNLIFFE-LISTER, P.C., G.B.E., M.C., M.P.,
SECRETARY OF STATE FOR THE COLONIES,
DOWNING STREET, LONDON, S.W.1.

referred to and a payment of 4000 to this Government as damages for the breach of its territorial integrity.

For the reasons, however, given in my telegram to the Minister I endorse the action taken by the Provincial Commissioner in accepting a reduction of the claim, especially as it is understood the agreement specifically prohibits this arrangement from being established as a precedent.

A further consideration which influenced me in deciding as this decision is that, as will be observed from paragraph 3 of the Provincial Commissioner's report, it is now open to question whether the action referred to in paragraph 2(a) of my despatch No. 100, dated 1st of the 11th December last, may not have been fought in Abyssinian territory. That despatch should accordingly be qualified accordingly.

In view of this circumstance and the fact that the Abyssinian representatives in the light of the explanation offered by the Provincial Commissioner regarding the casualties inflicted on the Abyssinian soldiery did not finally press this aspect of the affray, I consider the attitude adopted by them reveals a welcome desire for co-operation which I am anxious to encourage, as I hope that in this way a wholesome improvement in border relations may be effected.

A copy of this despatch is being addressed to His Majesty's/

Minister.

I have the honour to be,

Sir,

Your most obedient, humble servant,



ERICADIER-GENERAL.
GOVERNOR.

PARAPHRASE OF OTHER TELEGRAM

TO

H.M. MINISTER, ADDIS ABABA

15th March, 1933.

An account of the meeting with the Governor of Bako has now reached me and as soon as I am satisfied that the Amharic version of the provisional understanding arrived at is at one with the version given by my representatives I propose to ratify.

Having regard to what seems to be a real wish of the Amharic delegation to secure better relations on the frontiers and their tributary districts I am inclined not to reiterate the claims first made although I realize the compensation now offered is less than we had demanded. The Governor's promise to inflict no punishment on the inhabitants of the districts implicated in the raids and to sign the Gelulle has been an important factor in leading me to this view.

I am confirming this by despatch.

By No. 83 of 15th March reference your No. 5.

GVERNOR.

8th March, 1933.

Ref. No. L & O. 17/13/3/172.

CONFIDENTIAL

The Hon. the Colonial Secretary,
Nairobi.

SIR,

With reference to your L/XV.55/1/4/168 of 28.1.33 and L/XV.55/1/4/180 of 6.2.33, we have the honour to submit for your information a report on the recent conference which was held with the Abyssinian delegates at Bani Lagga (approx. lat. 4.30 Lake Rudolf) between February 21st and 1st of March.

2. The Abyssinian Delegation was led by His Excellency Dejazmatch Beyenna Leyid, Governor of the Bako and Gula Provinces, who was assisted by Magdros Deata Dessie, former Judge of the Mixed Courts and now Chief of the Liberation of the Slaves Bureau, and Ato Deleschie, of the Abchali Hospital, both of whom were specially sent down from Addis Ababa for a large part of the way by air.

3. We came into touch with the Abyssinians in the vicinity of the southernmost village which had been attacked by our troops on November the 22nd, 1932. From Messrs. Glenday's and Middle's observations it was possible that the boundary might run through this village but that those which were attacked for about one mile to the North were probably in Abyssinian territory.

4. Preliminary conversations began on the 23rd February and on the arrival of the delegates from Addis Ababa they were continued from the 24th to the 26th. After prolonged discussions an agreement was reached at last and on March 1st the final Notes embodying the agreement were exchanged.

6. In order that you may understand the reason why no joint agreement was signed it must be explained that the Abyssinian interpreter provided was so inadequate that he was returned by us from the K.A.R. Post on the lake. Luckily it happened that Ato Belachio could speak French and so negotiations were carried on between him and Mr. Glenday in that language. In these circumstances the only way to record an agreement was by interchanging Notes of which we submitted one copy in English and one copy in French whilst we received one in Amharic, of which Mr. Glenday took a translation in French.

In our claim the Abyssinian delegates counterclaimed as follows:

One officer and sixteen soldiers killed.

Five soldiers wounded including one officer killed and three Abyssinian horsemen.

One hundred and fifty-five Gelubba were taken and killed. The Abyssinian delegates, after protesting although against the opening of fire without parley whether with or without Abyssinian territory on the grounds that the boundary line was not clearly demarcated and that in view of the Gelubba were entitled according to the Treaty to graze on either side of the line. Moreover, they said, that the soldiers killed had been specially sent to hold the Gelubba in their place pending enquiry into their misdeeds. They also claimed six thousand nine hundred head of cattle, camels and donkeys which had been lost by gun fire, pillage and fire.

7. Since it was true that the fire had been opened on the villagers without parley and that this had occurred wholly in Abyssinian territory it seemed desirable that we should do our best to square with the Abyssinians for the loss of their soldiers but the difficulty was that when setting them off against our losses they contended that they could not accept the ordinary

assessment made for local natives.

It was also obvious that the Gelubba claim was exaggerated beyond all possibility of belief because no stock except ten or twelve donkeys were taken by our troops, nor were any carcasses of animals seen.

After the first few discussions it became evident to us that we ought, more than all else, to keep in mind the necessity of future peace on the border, and that apart from the Gudaa raid other claims or arguments should be subservient to that end.

We therefore suggested the following basis of settlement:-

- (a) We refused to consider the losses inflicted on the Gelubba by us because the punishment was a just one.
- (b) We offered to counterbalance the losses in Abyssinia subjects for the loss of stock incurred by the Gudaa on 30th September (seven thousand head of cattle) together with our demand of 2500 for the loss of our territorial integrity. For the losses of the Gelubba losses against those suffered by the Gudaa the Gudaa can have no complaint because this is in accordance with local custom of paying blood for blood. Moreover, the Gudaa by deliberately disobeying orders had made themselves responsible for the whole of the events under discussion.
- (c) We insisted, however, that the Gudaa raid of the 19th October in which sixteen Galla, two Galla were killed, and one hundred head of goats stolen from seventy to eighty Galla in our territory should be treated separately and that we should be paid the full compensation for it.

9. The Gudaa claim was the crux of our negotiations and finally, after much disputation, by guaranteeing that no charge would be made by the Kenya Government for the cost of the Military expenditure, not, we fear, in our terms of reference, and by accepting a payment in kind of five hundred and twenty head of cattle and one thousand five hundred sheep and goats, to be paid by 31.12.33, an agreement was reached.

10. The final terms embodied in the Notes Interchanged, if the translation given in French of the Amharic document is correct, were as follows:-

- (a) His Excellency the Governor, Bako, promised to disarm the Gelubba and to forbid the possession of or trade in rifles in their territory.
- (b) His Excellency the Governor of Bako promised to punish severely the villagers concerned in the recent raids.
- (c) His Excellency the Governor of Bako promised to establish a permanent post in the Gelubba country of uniformed soldiery.
- (d) His Excellency the Governor of Bako promised to pay before or on 31.12.33 five hundred and twenty head of cattle and one thousand five hundred head of sheep and goats for the Gudaa outrage.
- (e) We on our side promised to return the rifles, a sword and the signet which were captured on November 22nd.

We naturally in one of our former Notes regretted that Abyssinian soldiers had inadvertently been killed by our troops. The Abyssinian delegates accepted our explanation that the attack was made on the Gelubba and not on their troops.

Delegates of both Governments also agreed to request their respective Governments to press for Delimitation because they felt that no serious great difficulty would be entailed in delimitating the Gelubba.

In view of all of the circumstances of these events we consider this agreement eminently satisfactory more especially because we have the impression that the proposal of delimitation was seriously and honestly meant. Should such prove to be so we are confident that it will mean a great step forward in our Frontier administration because it should not be hard to force the Ethiopian Government to disarm the Gelubba West of Lake Rudolf and so by these precedents eventually Eastwards to and beyond Moyale. We have also a definite assurance of firm administration which was likewise, we consider, honestly meant.

We feel bound to draw your attention to the expeditious way which His Majesty the Emperor arranged to settle recent raids; further, we should like to express our great appreciation

26

... spirit which imbued the Abyssinian delegates in their
desire to reach an agreement and so preserve peace between the
two countries.

We have the honour to be,

Sir,

Your obedient servants,

(Sgd.) R.G. STONE
Provincial Commissioner.

V.C. GLENDAY,
District Officer.

In any further communication on this subject, please quote
No. 287/35/1
and addressed to my person by name, but to
"The Under-Secretary of State," Foreign Office, London, E.C. 4.

RECEIVED
12 APR 1935
GOV. OFFICE

54

The Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his
compliments to The Under-Secretary of State for
Africa and, by direction of the Secretary of State,
transmits herewith copy of the under-mentioned paper.

Foreign Office,
April 11, 1935

Reference to previous correspondence:

Description of Enclosure

Name and Date

Subject

Order Dept. Commission
Case No. 287 Special CC

Sudan Ali-sirna for [unclear]

W. J. P. [unclear]

Similar letter sent to

no. 289.

(52/20/33)

THIS RESIDENCY,

CAIRO,

March 18th, 1933.

28

Sir,

I have the honour, with reference to your telegram No. 23 of February 27th last, to transmit to you herewith a copy of a despatch from the Governor-General of the Sudan giving an account of the proceedings at the meeting between representatives of the Sudan and Ethiopian Governments which took place at Kurmak in January and February last. A copy of a telegram on the same subject from Sir John Maffey is also enclosed herein, together with a copy of Sir Sidney Buxton's despatch No. 10.10 referred to therein.

It seems unfortunate that the meeting at Kurmak should have broken up in the manner that it did. It would appear that the breakdown of the negotiations was due largely to the fact that the Sudan and Ethiopian delegates had different views as to the meeting and entirely different ideas as to the procedure which was to be followed during the conversations. The whole episode would seem to show the necessity when any meetings of a similar nature are held in the future of ensuring that the procedure indicated during the negotiations is not only agreed and clearly defined but is properly understood by the Ethiopian delegates.

I have the honour to be,

With the highest respect,

Sir,

Your most obedient, humble servant,

The Right Honourable

Sir John A. Simon,

ACTING HIGH COMMISSIONER.

G.C.S.I., K.O.V.O., N.P.,

etc. etc. etc.

KHARTOUM, 6th March, 1955.

SIR,

I have the honor to refer to Khartoum
Memorandum No. 1 of 1st January 1955, on the subject
of the meeting of representatives of the Sudan and
Ethiopian governments which had been proposed for
the purpose of investigating complaints against
Sheikh Khagali el Hassan the ruler of Gani Ghazal.

The meeting was held at Khartoum during the
period 14th January to 14th February, and I have
now received from the Sudanese delegate an
account of the proceedings in the form of a report
and diary supplemented by letters and explanatory
notes.

For the sake of convenience these documents
have been combined into a single memorandum which is
attached hereto.

As will be seen from the memorandum, the
attitude of the Sudanese Government from the outset, and Her Majesty's Government realized at an early
stage that there was little chance of arriving at a
satisfactory settlement unless the Ethiopian delegates
were instructed by their Government in a sense not
compatible with the requirements of the Sudanese govern-
ment. The course taken by the negotiations was
reported at intervals to His Majesty's Minister,
Abaka in a series of telegrams (Nos. 20, 32, 33, 34).

H. I. Campbell Esq.: C.M.G.,
His Majesty's Acting High Commissioner
for Egypt and the Sudan,
The Residency,
SUDAN.

10,41,12) which were also repeated to Cairo.

2. General instructions sent to the Ethiopian delegates from Addis Ababa did not, however, contain orders, and the conference virtually ended in a deadlock, although the way was left open for the acceptance of any resolution which may subsequently be forthcoming and for the investigation of any reasonable counter-claims in support of which Sheikh Khalil may be able to adduce supporting evidence.

The full story as set out only tends to strengthen the opinion which I have formed on the basis of the telegraphic reports sent by Mr. Gordon during the course of the meeting.

3. I consider that the situation was handled with good sense, fairness and firmness by the Emperor and that the failure of the conference to produce any appreciable result was due to the very nature, first, of racial discrimination, amounting to a denial on the part of Sheikh Khalil, to avoid any form of reparation and to play for time, second, the narrow construction placed by the Ethiopian delegates upon the instructions given to them by the Emperor and their determination to take no responsibility whatsoever.

4. By now the Ethiopian delegates will have rendered their reports to the Emperor and, as I stated in my telegram No. 55 of 22nd February, the best chance of achieving some useful result from the Khartoum meeting is, in my view, that the Emperor should be induced to realize that the claims of this

/government...

documents are not received and should be kept
under guard to hand over the necessary copies
and originals as soon as possible in the future
independently of this government for which, and under
the protection of national authority.

I am addressing a copy of this despatch
and of the memorandum attached thereto to His
Majesty's Minister, Adle Aham,

I have the honor to be,

Sir,

Very respectfully and obedient servant,

CIVIL ENGINEER

FOR OFFICIAL USE ONLY

MEMORANDUM

32

1. The joint meeting of representatives of the gauda and British governments for the purpose of investigating all complaints against British officials at Kurnuk was held at Kurnuk during the period 28th January to 12th February, 1955.

2. The gauda government delegation was constituted as follows:

Mr. J. G. ...	Governor, Pung Province.
Mr. V. C. ...	District Commissioner, Kurnuk, Pung Province.
Mr. J. V. ...	District Commissioner, Kessires, Pung Province.
Mr. H. S. ...	District Commissioner, Eastern Khor, Upper Nile Province.

3. The Ethiopian delegation was led by:

Mr. ... Governor of Southern Province.

Mr. ...

Mr. ...

The British Consul at the Ethiopian Embassy at Foreign Office acted as official adviser to the Ethiopian delegation.

Captain R. H. ... His British Major Consul for Western Abyssinia attended the negotiations throughout.

4. The Ethiopian delegation arrived at Kurnuk on 28th January and were formally received by the gauda delegation. They inspected the escort and guard of honour accompanying the governor Pung Province, and the aircraft, and witnessed demonstrations of field-firing and signalling.

5. The first session, held on 29th January, was devoted to a preliminary discussion of the procedure to be followed. The gauda representative laid before the

/Ethiopian...

Ethiopian delegation a statement of twelve specific cases (later reduced to eleven) in respect of which requests had already been made by the Sudan Government (Appendix A).

At the second session (30th January) Sheikh Ghazali was present, and the cases referred to in paragraph 2 were brought to his notice in detail, both orally and in written form. Sheikh Ghazali, with the permission of the delegates, withdrew in order to prepare the list and discuss the cases with his people with a view to replying to them on the following day.

Before withdrawing Sheikh Ghazali stated that he proposed to bring forward numerous complaints against the Sudan Government. The Sudan delegates replied that these cases could not be taken at the present meeting because they were entirely new, details were still wanting, and more time would be required for investigation. It was suggested that Sheikh Ghazali should notify his government's agents in general for Northern Abyssinia of any matters in respect of which he had claims against the Sudan. His claims would then be passed to the proper authorities for investigation. It was made clear at the same time that no claims could be entertained

- (a) for changes in the demarcated boundary or the status of tribes living in Sudan territory.
- (b) in respect of refugees, unless some criminal offences could be proved against them. This provision was necessary to rule out applications for the return of slaves as such.

7. At the third session (31st January) the two delegations agreed to Sheikh Ghazali's request for

to further study the cases brought by the Sudan government.

At the fourth and fifth sessions (1st and 2nd February) Sheikh Ibrahim applied to the eleven cases raised by the Sudan delegation. In each case he took the view of arguing that the incidents had occurred in 1951, or that the facts were as stated. In the past he professed to have no previous knowledge of the matter.

The details of Sheikh Ibrahim's replies to each incident, and his government's demands thereon have been incorporated in Appendix 1.

During the sixth and seventh sessions (3rd and 4th February) the Sudanese delegation took place in which the Sudan delegation present their view as to the scope and object of the meeting. They stated that the cases or complaints set out in Appendix A should be taken as established, and that the meeting should proceed to the drafting of an agreement providing for the repatriation of captives and stock and for the punishment of offenders. A written statement of the demands of the Sudan government was handed to the Ethiopian delegates (Appendix B). They stated in reply (a) that as regards the acceptance of the Sudan cases they were unable to take action without further instructions from Addis Ababa, (b) that in no case, whatever else might transpire, would they consent to the handing over of Abyssinian subjects to the Sudan for trial and punishment. They finally adhered to their statement that their instructions had been to the effect that they should investigate

as a joint court with the Sudan delegates all the Sudan complaints and case of Sheikh Khagali side by side, and by presenting of the claims of each case to a final settlement, and punish those who had been wrong.

11.

On 3rd and 5th February no sessions were held. The Ethiopian delegates spent this time at Addis Ababa, where they interviewed witnesses produced by Sheikh Khagali in connection with the Sudan complaints; these included certain persons accused of offenses by the Sudan and certain captives who had been removed from the Sudan.

12.

At the eighth session (7th February) no progress was made. The Ethiopian delegates finally rejected an offer made to them that they should interview the Sudan witnesses then present at Addis, in order to satisfy themselves as to the foundation of the Sudan complaints, on the ground that they regarded these witnesses as biased.

It was at this stage that the Ethiopian delegates stated that on 3rd and 5th February they had sent messages to Addis Ababa, (by runner to Addis) to be forwarded by telephone (asking for new instructions (a) as to the acceptance or otherwise of the Sudan cases, (b) as to the treatment of Khagali's cases against the Sudan, (c) as to the reply they should make to the reparation demands of the Sudan delegates.

The Ethiopian delegates, questioned whether they accepted the Sudan cases as established, said they could not reply until they had been instructed

by their statement that sheikh Khogali's counter-claims need not be investigated by the two delegations. After much pressure they admitted that they themselves were convinced that some of the Sudan cases were true.

13. During the period 8th to 12th February no meetings were held as it had become abundantly clear that the only hope of a settlement lay in the arrival of new instructions from Addis Ababa authorising the Ethiopian delegates to accept the main contentions of the Sudan delegation. The meetings had accordingly been adjourned pending the arrival of such instructions. The Sudan delegation meanwhile had brought the deadlock to the notice of His Excellency the Governor General by telegraph in the hope that through the intervention of His Majesty's Minister Addis Ababa the Emperor might be induced to modify his instructions to the Ethiopian delegation. During this period of waiting the Sudan delegates prepared in English, Amharic, and Arabic, of all accused persons and captives.

The Ethiopian delegates, in their turn, handed to His Britannic Majesty's Consul a written list setting out sheikh Khogali's complaints against the Sudan government (Appendix C). These numbered 22 and mostly referred to cases of refugees from Khogali's country who had emigrated to Sudan territory. It is noteworthy that this list was only produced twelve days after the commencement of the meeting, and that the detail supplied was insufficient to make investigation of the alleged incidents possible. The list was returned to the Ethiopian delegates with

the request that further details of names and dates and present addresses should be supplied in order to enable the Sudan authorities to trace these cases. It was further pointed out that cases in respect of persons who had admitted no offence apart from having been taken captive and inducing their captors to give them some inadmissible and should be treated as unsubsidiary were received. On the other hand Ghazali put in a second long list of references and was asked permission in respect of which he desired justification (Appendix B). Apart from the inadmissibility of these cases on principle date and details which might assist towards identification were again lacking.

It was possible a further attempt was made by the Sudan delegation to secure that the Ethiopian representatives would accept responsibility for the handing over of captured persons and captives in the event of action in that effect being received from the papers.

14. A ninth session of the delegations was held on 12th February. By this time the Sudan delegates had learned by wire from Ghazali that the reply of the Abyssinian government to the communications mentioned in paragraph 12 merely confirmed the original instructions to the effect that the delegates should "at once hear the first twelve (Sudan) cases jointly with the British delegation, and, after that, any cases brought by Ghazali should also be considered jointly." In view of the interpretation placed by the Ethiopian delegates upon these instructions it was impossible to make any progress.

/s/ The Sudan

The senior delegates made a final attempt, failing to reach an agreement, to arrive at a settlement of some of the major issues, and a discussion took place on the Gurgurra incident which forms part of the general list and which also appears as No. 11 in Sheikh Shagall's first list. This was the only issue which the Ethiopian delegates were willing to discuss as in doing so they considered themselves to be working within the terms of their instructions. The discussion however led to no result. In the absence of the testimony of the five women who had been abducted the Ethiopian delegates would not admit that the facts were as stated in the general list, and Sheikh Shagall, though his attendance at the meeting was called for by the Ethiopian delegates for the purpose of stating his case and of producing the women in question, refused to attend on a trivial point of procedure. On the following day the Ethiopian delegates informed the senior delegation that the five women could not be produced and offered that Sheikh Shagall should take an oath to the effect that they were not in his country. This offer was declined, and the discussion closed.

15. A final session of the meeting was held on the afternoon of 13th February. The senior Sudan delegate explained the reasons which rendered it useless to prolong the conference and drew the attention of the Ethiopian delegates to the following:-

- (a) that the instructions of the Ethiopian delegates (as interpreted by them) were incompatible with his requirements, and that it appeared that all chance of an

agreement was now further precluded by the arrival of a message from Addis Ababa merely confirming these instructions.

(It should be noted that the message in question, the contents of which were already known to the Sudan delegates and had been communicated by them to the Ethiopians, only reached the latter by cable on the morning of 14th February.)

- (b) that the eleven cases brought forward by the Sudan government would not be lost sight of and that the matter of repairs would be pressed at Addis Ababa.
- (c) that the Ethiopian delegates should hold themselves prepared to arrange for the meeting over of accused persons and witnesses if and when instructions to that effect were received from the Governor. Although the Governor was leaving Gonder at that time and days remained open for consideration of this matter which would be addressed to the plenipotentiary.
- (d) that as regards Abdirahman's complaint against the Sudan he trusted that the matter of dealing with them had been sufficiently explained in the course of the meeting.

After bidding farewell to the Ethiopian delegates the Governor left Gonder for Singa on 14th February.

16. Having set out the course of the proceedings in chronological order it will be convenient to summarize the main points which ^{emerged} ~~emerged~~

(c) The instructions by which the Ethiopian delegates considered themselves bound, as interpreted by them, revealed a complete misconception of the scope and purpose of the meeting. The gubas had for years been suffering from acts of lawlessness and aggression on this part of the boundary, in the course of which many subjects had been enslaved, and all rules of law and justice ignored. This state of things had formed the subject of representations, extending over a number of years, both to the local gubas and the central government of Ethiopia. The object of the meeting, on the guban side, was to discuss the ways and means by which restoring law is to be effected and to establish a measure of law and justice for the future. The guban government held that the broad facts of the incidents could not be questioned, and moreover had a large number of witnesses in Jeddah whom the Ethiopian delegates were free to examine. This they failed to do, on the other hand they seem to have interviewed certain accused persons and witnesses in Ghalkh Khagali's camp at all the nature of whose statements can easily be conjectured. The gubas delegate writes; "The guban delegates made it very clear that all abducted persons must be brought before the gubas commissioner Khagali in order to learn what they had to say when standing safely on guban soil and not under the rifles of Khagali's retainers. We might then have learnt the truth as to whether they wished to live in the gubas

As a principle, as free men and women or as slaves. The delegates were not prepared, and should be held liable to punish claims (see Appendix A) merely stated the issues; the subsequent delegates in their own minds as serious attempts to see the issues which were placed at their disposal for the purpose of satisfying themselves as to the facts. They were nevertheless forced to admit that they were convinced of the truth of some of the claims stated. (see page 10)

(1)

The delegates had previously assumed that the status of the claims government and those of illegals could be treated as an equal footing, and that the statements to be made at the meeting in a tabulation of claims and counter-claims in which the claims submitted by one side could be set off against those submitted by the other. This procedure was impracticable, even on the assumption that there was some relation in some of the illegals' cases, since they have made the liberty and even the lives of countless persons subjects a matter of barter. The delegates held that each case must stand on its own merits and be dealt with separately, as they were widely divergent in type, and though unable to agree to the demand that illegals' cases should be "heard" side by side with those of the claims, they made every effort at the meeting to deal with those cases which admitted of discussion. Of the 22 cases set out in Appendix A, 17 refer to refugees who had migrated to the claims from illegals'

/continues...

country and in 7 of them it was alleged that the refugees submitted written in Abyssinia. of the cases set out in Appendix B, the first six deal with ancient history and the remainder are more recent allegations in respect of slave refugees of free Abyssinia and the same and the same said to have been carried away by the same. Khagali's grievance in regard to refugees and immigrants is due to his inability to accept the fact that slavery is not recognized in the Sudan, and that the Sudan Government will not send back persons who have entered the Sudan of their own free will, unless a criminal charge has been proved against them. The fact, moreover, that the conditions of immigration alleged to have been carried by the refugees were given in exact accordance and fitting suggested to the Sudan delegation that most of the cases were fictitious.

- (c) The failure to arrive at an agreement must be assigned (i) in part to the nature of the instructions given to the Ethiopian delegates and (ii) in part to their interpretation of their instructions.

As regards (i) it is possible that the Ethiopian Government framed their instructions on the basis of an imperfect appreciation of the facts; it is also possible that the influence of Khagali with the Central Government was sufficiently powerful to secure his protection against any genuine attempt to bring him to book.

As regards (ii) a very narrow interpretation was placed by the delegates on their instructions and they were not prepared to take no responsibility whatever. There is no doubt that even if the initial difficulty on the question of procedure had been removed, the delegates would have desired to raise every point on which a decision was required. In other words, the probability of arriving at an agreement would therefore have been infinitely remote.

17.

The personal element naturally had an important bearing on the success taken by the negotiations. The senior member of the Ethiopian delegation, Major Hailu, governor of Eastern valleys, was an old hand at business and was very wealthy. He was sometimes absent from the meetings and left most of the talking to his junior colleagues. He clearly had no recent experience of contact with Europeans; his last campaign is believed to have been the battle of Adowa.

The junior member, Kibromariam, governor of Lake Tana, was a young rigo with an undue sense of his own importance. He did most of the talking, but Kibromariam adds "as his mind appeared to be revolving in a circle his repetitions were most wearisome, and never to the point."

The adviser to the Ethiopian delegation, Ato Debea Birru, was a galla and therefore looked down upon by the Ethiopians. He found himself in a difficult position. He spoke good English and was respectable and of great assistance at times, but he could do little to enlighten his chiefs, if he indeed endeavored to try to the end.

There is no doubt that he was present, also, as a spy of the Emperor on the delegates, and that he had been instructed to report to the Emperor on conditions on the frontier.

Sheikh Khagali al Hussein, a man of dark complexion reputed to be over a hundred years old but very energetic, is without doubt a strong and forceful character. He is of the same material of which the older Arab chiefs in the Sudan are made, and the Sudan delegates came to the conclusion, that had he been a chief under the Sudan government they could have got on well with him. He is said to administer his country well, according to his lights, and there is less lawlessness in his domain than in those of his Ethiopian neighbours, but he turns a blind eye to affairs on the frontier. He has no love for the Ethiopian proper, nor has he in present circumstances any love for the British, and there is no doubt that the imprisonment of his wife Gift Asina is an gall and bitterness to him.

It was noted that the attitudes of the two Ethiopian delegates and even their adviser, stiffened considerably after they had "investigated" cases in sheikh Khagali's camp, and that they became far less amenable and more obdurate. The nature of the influence brought to bear on them must remain a matter for conjecture, but there is no doubt that the delegates were entirely lacking in independence vis a vis sheikh Khagali and definitely subservient to him.

In general, it was clear to the Sudan delegation that the Ethiopian delegates took little interest in the complaints against sheikh Khagali and that their only anxiety was to do nothing which might be

...entertained by their manner as giving away anything. ...delighted in pursuing ...or by ...points than put to them ...they were entirely lacking in logic and any sense of give-and-take. In short I cannot imagine a more impossible type of person than an Ethiopian with whom to negotiate."

...and although most irritating situations arose during the course of the ...that the meetings were carried on in a very friendly spirit. Mr. ...and their ...but an presentation was made to ...and these ...suggested the possibility of a rebuff.

10.

Mr. Thomson has ... record his ... to Capt. E. H. Erskine M.C., His Britannic Majesty's Consul for Eastern Abyssinia, for the valuable assistance rendered to the guder delegation throughout the negotiations.

KHARTOUM.
1st March, 1933.

REPORT OF CASES PRESENTED BY
SUDAN DELEGATION.

(N.B. The scenes of these frontier incidents are on one or other side of the border between latitudes 9° and 11°).

Case 1. - THE MANASSAH RAID - MAY, 1930:-

Muhammad Manassah was sent with an armed party to the Sudan by Mohammed El Mahdi, the son of Sheikh Khogali, to induce Imaniss Bint Abu Semar, her sister Hafisa and others who had fled to Sudan territory. He failed to do so, but met with another party of refugees inside Sudan territory not far from the present village of Buldidi. This party consisted of Faragallah Nasi, his wife Krasball, Alhanna and his wife Sittana, and the son Alida and Alhanna. These persons, formerly inhabitants of the Sudan for over twenty years, had been forced to live in Hillat Hizgallah in Abyssinia and were trying to rejoin their relations in Sudan. They were seized by Manassah's party and taken to Ethiopia. Manassah is reported to have been accompanied by fifteen men.

Sheikh Khogali denied that any raid had ever taken place or that Manassah had ever crossed the frontier. The Sudan Delegates' reply was that witnesses existed to prove that such a raid had taken place. (Five witnesses are named).

Case 2. - THE ABDUCTION OF DILM LONGA - 1930:-

Yusef Ahmed Fadlallah, Mohamed Wida, and Agbali Ahmed Fadlallah, of Gurgulli in Ethiopia, entered Sudan Territory along Khor Yabus to hunt. They came across Dilm Longa in charge of six cows and two calves and took him and the cattle to the village of Mugaddan Hizgallah in Ethiopia. Mugaddan Hizgallah detained the boy and the cattle, but on complaint of the hunters, by El Fiki Isahag's orders, the cattle were sent to Mohammed El Mahdi at Megale in Beni Shangul. The boy Dilm Longa remained at Hizgallah's village and is still there.

Sheikh Khogali said that he had never heard of this case, but would now look into it. The Sudan Delegates' reply was that four witnesses existed who could prove this case and that Sheikh Mohammed El Mahdi had been written to twice in 1930 but that no notice whatever had been taken of these letters.

-
1. See Khartoum despatch No. 75 of 30th November, 1930 to Addis Ababa, copy under No. 235 of 4th December, 1930 to Cairo.
 2. See Khartoum despatch No. A. 4 of 29th February, 1932, copy under No. 76 of 2nd March, 1932 to Cairo.

Case 3 - THE SUKKA RAID - June 1932

Haser Gibaki of Ghima made a complaint to the Oda Imam of Oda (Sudan). The sons of Mohamed Fadl (Vataviv) were annoyed at this and on 31st of May pretending to go with Haser to Oda arranged for his seizure and removal to Ethiopian territory. Those implicated in this were Mawalla, Tahir, Salim, Ibrahim, Idria, Mowavi, Tawana, all sons of Mohamed Fadl, Omer Khalifa, Maw Ali, Awadna Ahmed Ibrahim who was armed with a rifle. The following day the remainder of the village were taken by force to Ethiopia by the army of Ghima aided by their relations and relations' slaves from Tahir Ibrahim Afodi's village in Ethiopia. The total number of persons removed forcibly from Sudan territory was forty-three, being nine men, thirteen women, and twenty one children. Of these five women and seven men have returned to the Sudan leaving two men, eight women, and twenty one children in Ethiopian territory.

Sheikh Khogali denied that Ethiopian subjects had crossed the frontier and raided Ghima. He said that the Vataviv and Berba of Ghima had wished to return to Ethiopia. The Sudan Balagat had informed Sheikh Khogali that there were fourteen witnesses to prove this case, most of them Berba who had been abducted from Ghima and who had spoken back into the Sudan, some in broken Arabic. (During cross-examination that one of the raiders, a man, Turk Bekr, a neighbor of Sheikh Mohamed al Mahdi had been arrested on Sudan soil along with his servant and was afterwards being imprisoned, his rifle having been confiscated and destroyed. Sheikh Khogali admitted knowing this man, but said he had stolen the rifle and could not understand the man's statement at his trial. (At his trial Turk Bekr gave the whole story away about the Ghima raid and the participation of Tahir Ibrahim Afodi and his men under whose orders Turk himself had acted).

Case 4 - ABDUCTION OF HADIA BINT ALI/AMAM FROM SHUNGUN ON 10th July 1932

Hadia with Dukhador, Gambi Gabir, and his wife Mulhi were collecting roots about midday. They were working apart. Screams were heard and the remainder of the party running up found the woman Hadia being dragged away by five slaves of Tahir Ibrahim Afodi. These were Abior, Melal Kamil, Abdel Salam Belal, Mawhir Ali, and Oda El Bernawi - of these Abior, Abdel Salam, and Oda were carrying rifles. Hadia

/was....

3. See Khartoum despatch No. 160 of 2nd July, 1932 and 196 of 17th August, 1932 to Cairo, and telegram No. 64 of 1st July, 1932 to Addis Ababa.
4. See Khartoum despatch No. 223 of 5th September, 1932 to Cairo, copy under No. A. 15 of 11th September, 1932 to Addis Ababa.

and taken to the village of Khalid Ibrahim in Ethiopia.

Sheikh Khagali said that he understood that Hadia had gone to Ethiopia of her own free will, but that he could enquire as to this point. The Sudan Delegation informed him that there were three witnesses to prove that she had been seized and abducted while protesting with women and servants. Further that a Government agent and the police had clear proof from tracks of a camel having been dragged away from the spot where she was seen by the women seized.

Case 5.- ABDUCTION OF HADIA BINT ABOUBISH AND HER THREE CHILDREN ON AUGUST 6th, 1932, FROM HILLAT HIRIQA:-

Oda, Abior and Abdel Salam (for whom see case 4.) came about 9 p.m. to Ragiya's house when her husband was away and took her and her three children away with them. Abior and Abdel Salam were carrying rifles. Ragiya is now in Hag Afadi's village.

Sheikh Khagali said that he would have this woman brought before him and make enquiries from her as to whether she was abducted or not. The Sudan Delegation informed Sheikh Khagali that there were two witnesses to prove this case.

Case 6.- ABDUCTION FROM NEAR TERRITORY OF BOY FADL, GIRL GANEILA AND HANDEEN DAMAN ON 10th SEPTEMBER, 1932:-

Fadl Mala, Ganeila, El Yaika bint Daman, and Dama bint Affandi were gathering acacia in Sudan territory not far from KURMAK, AFRICA. Handan Daman accompanied by El Fadl, Kusa, and Osmah - all from Abu el Taiyib el Nur's village of DAL LA BANI SHAGUL appeared, seized Fadl Mala and the girl Ganeila and took them away to Abu el Taiyib's village. The boy escaped, the girl Ganeila is still with Handan in Abu el Taiyib's village. Handan and El Fadl are known to have had rifles and possibly one of the others also carried one.

Sheikh Khagali denied that this girl had been abducted. He stated that she was the wife of Handan Daman and that Handan and others had never crossed the frontier, but that the girl had gone over of her own free will. The Sudan Delegation informed Sheikh Khagali that both the girl and boy were, as it were, wards of the Government, having no parents and had been the charge of Handan while he was Mak of Kurmak and before his dismissal. They informed him further that the girl had never married Handan. They further stated that there were four witnesses in the case, including the boy Fadl Mala who had escaped and returned to the Sudan and given his version of the story.

5. See Khartoum despatch No. 223 of 5th September, 1932 to Cairo, copy under No. A.15 of 11th September, 1932 to Addis Ababa.

Ali Abashi crossed the boundary to cut bamboos in Abyssinian territory. He was there stabbed in the back by a man who was accompanied by another with a rifle. His aggressors are reported to have been Masoud and his brother al-Rasul al-Amir both of Dal.

Sheikh Khagali stated that he had never heard of this case before. The Sudan Delegates informed him that Sheikh Khagali al-Kaddi had been written to twice and he acknowledged the first letter. Sheikh Khagali said that one of the accused was dead, but that he would make further enquiries. The Sudan Delegates informed him that they had four witnesses in this case.

Case 8. - ARREST OF GAD EL MAB

Gad El Mab, the husband of Sheikh of Harazin (Kishingil), went in 1931 (January) to visit his relations at Khalid Ibrahim's village across the border when his uncle died. Having been formerly Afodi's slave he was seized and put in irons. He is still there being afraid to return.

Sheikh Khagali stated that this man had crossed into Ethiopia of his own free will, but had committed a theft and had been punished and was still in Kishingil. The Sudan Delegates informed Sheikh Khagali that their story was quite different and suggested that Sheikh Gad El Mab be brought to District Commissioner, Karama, to see what he had to say while standing on Sudan soil.

Case 9. - INQUIRY INTO THE KONA TRICKERY OF WARRAGARA
IN THE DISTRICT OF KONA AND POLICE POST OF LAWA
IN THE DISTRICT OF KONA:

Towards end of March 1932 two men by name of Guffidan (father unknown) and Vanki Beshalla, together with two Korta armed guards employed by Sheikh Khagali set out from Sheikh Khagali's new post on Kher Kava (East of Daga). They travelled along the north bank of the Daga (Danka) river to a point opposite Batarua (Warragara). They hid in the forest and by night went into the Kona village on the Sudan side of the frontier and abducted the following five women:-

1. Dinati Abagarate wife of Guma Adala of Batarua. She was originally married to Tsama (father unknown) who had settled in the Sudan but had returned to Abyssinia.
2. Gira (father unknown) wife of Tugha Dagi of Batarua (a Kona).

/3.....

- 2. **Bifitu** (father present) an Amak wife of Lamabate Bawal of Bataras. They originally came from Infuruk District.
- 3. **Muryi Lam** (Lama) originally wife of Jagui Talga (Kema). Letter paid tribute in 1932 and then returned to Beni Shagul. She was then married to Agury Tilla of Bataras.
- 4. **Bashata** Major wife of Madama Tala of Bataras. (see subsequent case).

Their husbands and friends went after their womenfolk and followed the raiding party across the frontier until they reached the Abyssinian post of Kava. There a fight took place and Orfidda and a man called Alita and a woman were killed by the Loma. None of the Kema party were killed but they did not get back their women, Orfidda and Alita were Sudan subjects who had sought the protection of the Sudan Government but who had returned to Beni Shagul. Vaski Siballa who was the leader of the party was also a Sudan subject who had returned to Beni Shagul.

A letter was sent to Sheikh Abgali complaining against the violation of the frontier and the abduction. But in the meanwhile Sheikh Abgali had complained to Adis Ababa that the Loma had made an unprovoked attack on his post. He replied saying that his men had abductees the women.

Sheikh Abgali at the meeting denied that any raid had ever been made on Fargaya, but on the contrary an unprovoked attack has been made on his Felleh Post at Kava where five men and one woman had been killed, horses burnt along with arms and 2 rifles, and one rifle stolen - not to mention other persons being wounded. He stated he did not know where the five women were, who were said to have been abducted, but he could state definitely that they were not in his country. The Sudan Delegates informed Sheikh Abgali that it was strange if these women had not been abducted that the husbands were claiming for their wives and had taken the law into their own hands and followed up the raiders - hence the fight at Kava. The Sudan Delegates admitted that people at Kava had been killed, as stated by Sheikh Abgali, but that unless the five women were handed back no question of compensation could be discussed. (The Sudan Delegates gained the idea in this case that the women had been sold out of Sheikh Abgali's country).

Case 10. - AGURA BELL OF FARGAHI:-

On 1st April, 1932, a Bariawi named Agura Bell of Kilit Fargahi in the Fargahi area killed his wife Gawa bint Aigalish. He fled across the boundary into

/Ethiopia....

10. See despatch No. A. 15 of 17th July, 1932 to Adis Ababa, copy under No. 780 of 18th Jan. 1932 to Cairo.

Ribbia, and escaped from arrest - Letters were written to Dejazmach Ahmed Mustafa Fer el Gheri asking him to arrest this man and return him to the Sudan for trial. These were dated 20th of April, 1931 August, and 20th November, 1931, but no answer has yet been received, and assumed has not been sent back to the Sudan.

It was seen that Sheikh Khogali and the Eritrean Delegates admitted that the man had seized his wife's goods, and had all seen and talked with this man who was in collusion with Sheikh Khogali and who admitted the charges. The Sudan Delegates stated that they had four witnesses in the case, and asked that the man be handed over at once for trial being a Sudan subject; an ordinary criminal who had committed a crime in the Sudan.

Case 11. - TAHIR AHMED HAN:

On 11th November, 1931, after inquiries by District Commissioner at Fessahli into the state of the Fall Tax collection, Tahir Ah Han - then Guda of Kiri, fled to Abyssinia - After inquiry from Sheikh of Kiri Guda, it appeared that he had recruited L.M. of Government service. After this flight he returned several times across the frontier, and committed lawless acts in the Sudan.

1. About 20th November, 1931, at Akar Anyile he attempted to export gold from the Beria tribesmen of Fessaha. He fired shots, and seized two persons, whom he kept unlawfully confined until they escaped.
2. On or about 21st November - 1931, near Kiri, he destroyed the militia troop of Ali Over by fire.
3. He assaulted or attempted to murder Sheraf el Din at Kiri on 21st November, 1931.

He committed several other acts in crossing the frontier and attacking the Beria of Fessah in 1932. Letters were written to Fitawrari Mohammed Osman on 7th December, 1931, to Dejazmach Ahmed Mustafa Fer el Gheri on 1st August and 20th November, 1932, asking for the return of this man, or that he should be restrained from the Sudan. No results have been obtained. This man is now living near the border in Fitawrari Mohammed Osman el Kabbir's area.

Sheikh Khogali said that he had only just heard of this case and must investigate it. The Sudan Delegates informed Sheikh Khogali that news of the case had been sent long ago to Dejazmach Mustafa and Fitawrari Mohammed Osman, both of whom were under him, but nothing had been done. They also stated that they had many witnesses in the case to prove the various charges.

GENERAL DEMANDS PRESENTED BY
THE SUDAN DELEGATION.

1. Recovery and return to the gudan of all men, women, children and stock seized in gudan territory and now held in Ethiopian territory.
2. Satisfaction of all persons and stock mentioned in paragraph 1 to be made at KURUK and to be completed by the 30th of March, 1933.
3. All goods captured to be returned in kind, failing which a weight of gold to be paid for each full ounce held of stock and half that amount for smaller amounts not returned by the 30th of March.
4. Arrest and delivery to the gudan government of all gudanese subjects now in Ethiopia who was required by the gudan government for committing acts of a criminal nature within the gudan, in order to stand their trial and receive punishment.
5. Delivery of the persons mentioned in paragraph 4 to be at KURUK and to be completed by the 30th of March.
6. Arrest and delivery to the gudan government of all Ethiopian subjects now in Ethiopia, who have crossed the gudan Ethiopian frontier into the gudan and committed criminal acts or who have abetted such acts in order that they may receive punishment from the gudan government.
7. Delivery of persons mentioned in paragraph 6 to be completed by the 30th of March at KURUK.
8. Adequate punishment by an Ethiopian court of all persons who have sold or purchased in Ethiopia gudan subjects seized in raids conducted in the gudan government's complaints.
The Ethiopian court to be that at Gure or Gere under Rajamach Naku or Gan Gulu Abeta respectively.
The court will try the cases in the presence of His Britannic Majesty's Consul for Western Abyssinia.
9. Adequate enquiries to be made by the Ethiopian authorities in cases where gudan subjects have been injured in Ethiopian territory. Result of such enquiries to be notified to district Commissioner concerned.

KURUK, 3rd February, 1933.

Footnote: 3. A ounce of gold is the weight of four English sovereigns.

FIRST SET OF CON-LAINTS OF SHEIKH KHAGALI ET HABSAN

ACCOUNT OF THE CASES WHICH THE SUDAN AND ETHIOPIA
(As transmitted from the Arabs of Sheikh Khagali).

1. A man called (?) in 1927 (1928) came partly from the Sudan and took an attack. They took all the property there and killed the man and took their property and burnt their houses. The leader of the attack was Kambur and the slayer with him was an Arabic name, and the property belonged to the man's left at the place with Gubbe. Mohamed al Bahdi reported this to the Commissioner Kurruk and the case.
2. A man called Gama killed El Senit(?) in Ethiopia and took three slave girls, and ran away to Mahamed Zebair. Mohamed El Bahdi went to Kambur Kurruk about this, but no sentence was passed.
3. Two years ago the Egyptian Hajid Bahira was a chief in Beni Khagali. He had collected arms and the army was public property. He attacked a man called Fakhir and killed him. He fled to the Sudan at Kurruk. Mohamed al Bahdi told Kambur El Kurruk but he refused to send him over.
4. Kifandi, a malik of mine with a police rifle, with all my effects in his possession took his rifle and came to the Sudan. After he returned and seized arms, and when she refused to go with him he appeared her and returned to the Sudan. Later he returned again to Ethiopia and seized Kambur and his mother and his wife and twenty five persons from Bahandi and settled with them at Ora.
5. Jarka Saiga left Ethiopia and went to the Sudan with his rifle and settled in the Sudan during last year. He returned to Senegal and seized Khadiga and when she refused to go and accompany the people, Khadiga and he stabbed her with a spear and returned. He is now at Kidingil. Her condition badly but recovered.
6. Kameh Amadou with his rifle came from Ethiopia to the Sudan at Jubaiba and settled there. He returned to Senegal in Ethiopia and took away six persons, among whom was a companion of Mohamed El Bahdi and Kabruk, and Hafarain and Khania and Afadi and Un Hamed Kasa. He stole these persons and is now to-day settled with them at Jubaiba.
7. Abasen came from Ethiopia to the Sudan at Ora. He returned from the Sudan and entered Giral and took away by force five persons, one called Nakura, Tashagi, Simalli, Agbawi and Tayba and is now settled at Ora.
8. Sa'id was the keeper of Abdul Bahin Hassan's treasury. He took the money of Abdul Bahin and fled to the Sudan and returned to Giral and took by force, assisted by Abren from Ethiopia, two women called Bahawshi and Khania and returned to the Sudan at Bahair.

- 54
9. Abdullah [unclear] went to the Sudan and later returned to Ethiopia at [unclear]. He took thirteen persons whose names were [unclear], [unclear], Fadlala, Haula, Arab, Ayadi, Atama, the concubine, Aghdali, Gemis and her child and the wife of Aghdali and carried them off, and is now at Rasheed.
 10. After the pilgrimage with the party of Kidangil went over the Ethiopian border and seized Aisha and Kiltan, and took them to [unclear] and they were imprisoned. After [unclear] came to his way, they were released and they were returned to us four days ago.
 11. El [unclear] went from the Sudan with a rifle, and crossed the Ethiopian border at Bure and took 18 goats, which are now at Kidangil.
 12. Amli Abeyara was an Ethiopian subject. He came to the Sudan, and took out a freedom paper. After that he went with his wife to Ethiopia at Gangan and stole four goats and took Aghdali and Nail, and returned to the Sudan at Kidangil.
 13. Last year Gassala Sambatu got together an armed party with plenty of arms and went from Varagara for a day's journey, and crossed the Ethiopian boundary, and came to [unclear] at night after the time of sleeping and killed the people there, viz. one man and a woman and stabbed two men and a woman, and burnt their houses with their furniture and their rifles were burnt, and they took one rifle and property and returned with it to Varagara. The people killed were Gwitta and Alife, and the woman Ftian. The wounded were Gessgi, and Channan, and the woman Gubba. They were severely injured but recovered.
 14. The people of Varagara about five months ago, went from there to Ethiopia. They marched for two days to [unclear] Bure. They entered the country and stabbed the persons and took a rifle and ammunition and went away. The persons stabbed were El Hazi(?) and Fadlallah. One of the attackers was Manto. He it was who took the rifle.
 15. At the post at Kidangil, the Shawish frequently crossed the Ethiopian boundary and reached Gangan, you must forbid him to do so.
 16. Atwa Hana left Ethiopia and went to the Sudan. He returned and stole his wife and his child and went to the Sudan. He again came back to [unclear] and took away his father and his son and are now at Saaleil.
 17. Amli Abdel Faryag left Ethiopia and went to the Sudan. He came back to Bashir and took a woman called Pingan and her children by force. They were two children. They went to the Sudan and are now at Dis.
 18. El Bahir Salem left Ethiopia and went to the Sudan at [unclear], and returned to Ethiopia at Bashir, and took away his wife Atamma and is now at Dis in the Sudan.
 19. Kabah left and went to Adama in the Sudan and returned from the Sudan and took away his slave(?) He is now in Gamba at Bilalla.

1. The first thing I did was to go to the bank and get some money. I had to go to the bank because I had no money at home. I had to go to the bank because I had no money at home.

2. The second thing I did was to go to the bank and get some money. I had to go to the bank because I had no money at home. I had to go to the bank because I had no money at home.

3. The third thing I did was to go to the bank and get some money. I had to go to the bank because I had no money at home. I had to go to the bank because I had no money at home.

These things are done by the order of the Sultan and they are all done, and after a while I shall explain them and show them written on paper.

CHECKED SET OF COMPLAINTS OF SHEIKH KHOCAL EL HASSAN.

Abyssinian date 25th of Year 1325.

Of old, I made my complaints every year, I then made my complaints to the Emperor of Abyssinia and now there appeared the two parties, Dejazmach Wailu, Kanyamach Kassa Sengul and Atte Lebbu Birru and you all have come that I may inform you.

My people were killed and my money which was some 24 pounds, also the arms of the Begus which went to the Begus. All these cases occurred and I raised a complaint to the Government of Abyssinia and the King of Abysinnia communicated the matter to the King of the English who passed the case to Vignate Pasha - the Assistant Viceroy Governor General Province, the District Commissioner, Kurmal Niyth, and Hamar Hadia Eff. to meet at Gera and they investigated every complaint there. They asked me to come and I did, then they investigated my case at Gera - the man who was taken spoke the truth and gave me a written document (confirming my claim) - others were frightened by the rulers and disappeared. The rulers informed me that those who had disappeared would be handed over to me afterwards - they then went away.

I made no complaint to Vignate Pasha who sent Dumbel Bey and the Hamar to meet me at Kertis and I was given my complaint. Dumbel Eff. was ordered to hand me over all the men I claimed but before that time he went away on business. I found Ismail Eff. came to Kurmal, but he was transferred before my case was settled - also Hamar Fattih Eff. was here but was transferred before settling my case.

Also District Commissioner, South South and Ali Ferik came at the time of the fighting with Pitsurari, and Mahmed met me, and handed over to me people, rifles and bagles, and I signed a receipt for them, and that will be found in Kurmal Marka, but many people are still not returned.

Thirdly - in the year of District Commissioner South and Abdel Haid Eff. the Hamar, those who fled from Abyssinia to the Sudan were handed over to me - and I signed a receipt for them, but many were not returned.

Fourthly - at the time of District Commissioner South Sheikh El Tou, and Sheikh Babiker and Abu El Tou with property and rifles belonging to the Emperor entered the Sudan, and I complained and was told that the case would be done in Kurmal. But I went to Sheh and nothing was done.

Fifthly - people from Meshir with property and guns, who entered the Sudan, were only returned to me in a few cases and I have a paper in Kurmal but many have not been handed back.

/Sixthly

Likewise the Koma left Abessinia for the Sudan 150 persons with rifles and ammunition - and this property was mine - they were sent to the Sudan. 58

Seventhly - my people, who are at Dakheeli previously looted after my grain stores. Twenty seven in all left for the Sudan and with them 57 others - they had 29 rifles and ammunition.

Eighthly - the people of the Abadi Rahin Kusan left Abessinia and went to the Sudan. Sixty people in all. Their chief was Said - they had 10 rifles with ammunition and the property of Abadi Rahin was taken by them in large quantities.

Ninthly -

Haris wife of Manssah	1	rifle and	50	rounds.
Tuber	1	"	"	"
Amadeh Rahib	1	"	"	"
Mussein Rahib	1	"	"	"
Amshi Agadi	1	"	"	"
Agzi Fawgalla	1	"	"	"
Thauk Mash	1	"	"	"
Mari hini Adwe	1	"	"	"
El Amay	1	"	"	"
Higgallah	1	"	"	"
Calli & his wife and				
2 daughters	1	"	"	"
Said	1	"	"	"
Abdel Salam	1	"	"	"
Mussein	1	"	"	"
Musai Awat	1	"	"	"
Also eight Salis were left				
Abessinia with rifles and				
ammunition				
and went to Kabaqelli.				
Mansah	1	"	"	"
Tharhin	1	"	"	"
Manssah Salub	1	"	"	"
Aliq	1	"	"	"
Kahab	1	"	"	"
Tharhin Higgallah	1	"	"	"
Gum	1	"	"	"
Pakfa and wife	1	"	"	"
Sawa	1	"	"	"
Sush	1	"	"	"
Gohellan	1	"	"	"
Mansah & Calli	1	"	"	"
Mansgallah	1	"	"	"
Amad and his wife & son	1	"	"	"
Abdel Rahin Mans	1	"	"	"
Gohala	1	"	"	"
Mansah Salis	1	"	"	"
Alingaba & his wife	1	"	"	"
Fahama	1	"	"	"
Gawadi wife of Amad				
Calli	1	"	"	"
Mansah Said	1	"	"	"
El Mash	1	"	"	"
Higadi	1	"	"	"
Abur	1	"	"	"
Ali	1	"	"	"
Abu Said	1	"	"	"
Gum	1	"	"	"
Abel	1	"	"	"
Mans	1	"	"	"

Zalwa bin Zaid	1	50	
Abdallah and his wife and two children	1	50	
Musa and his wife & 4 children	1	50	
Abbas and his wife & 4 children with	1	50	
Said and his wife & 5 children	1	50	
Qasbi and his wife	1	50	
Fadi al Karam and his son	1	50	
Ragab	1	50	
Dafallah	1	50	
Abbas Kalteen	1	50	
Musa & his wife	1	50	
Adna	1	50	
Hadi with a wife	1	50	
Al Yam	1	50	
Al Bagil	1	50	
Qasbi	1	50	
Musa	1	50	

The people of Muscat are 150 and from this number those who have rifles are 70 persons.

Also those who are guarding my treasury are eight persons - they took the treasury and rifles and ammunition and fled to the Sudan and their chief was Alwan. All property was in his charge, including gold. Also persons are the allies of the Sultan and have not paid their tribute and fled to the Sudan before paying, their names are:-

Yusuf Yasin, Abdul Rasul Yasin, Saad Sheikh al Din, Husayn bin Abdul Yasin, Kusa Yasin Abdul Qadir, Said Ahmed Pasha, Afadi Pasha and 29 others (all mentioned by name).

I have much more to say and will add it later on.

Governor-General,

To: Mr. H. I. Campbell.

61

Khartoum.

1038 hrs 12.3.55.

0910 hrs 11.3.55.

12.3.55.

URGENT.

Addressed to Cairo No. 44 repeated to Adnis Ababa
by despatch No. 62.

1. I have just received Sir A. Barton's despatch
No. 12 (copy to you under No. 1). Letter from Ethiopian
Minister for Foreign Affairs dated 11.3.55, which
and enclosed therewith appears to be in line with
new light on the position.

2. In the first place, though we have known since
September that the Ethiopian Government had sent orders
to arrest for the arrest of Fabre, and others, we
had no knowledge that Desailh had also been ordered by
them to return to their country in any of the incidents
at which we complained.

3. In the second place we had to learn that the
Minister for Foreign Affairs had agreed to the trial of
Ethiopian agents before the court at Khartoum. We
had anticipated a refusal to hand them over to us for
trial and were prepared to let the Ethiopians
know in advance of the sentence imposed (see
telegram No. 13 to Khartoum). Proposal that they
be tried at Khartoum before the delegates would not have
appeared unreasonable.

4. Thirdly, I infer from the third paragraph of the
Foreign Minister's letter that the delegates' instructions
in no way debarred them from handing over Sudanese
offenders to us for trial.

5. I have no information as to whether instructions
in the above sense were in fact ever sent to the
Ethiopian delegates or received by them. In any case I
find it difficult to reconcile them with the instructions
specified in Sir A. Barton's telegram No. 14 to Khartoum.

6. If the Ethiopian delegates had instructions as
in my paragraphs 2 to 4 above, they certainly ignored
them.

His Majesty's Minister at Addis Ababa presents his compliments to H.E. The High Commissioner for Egypt and the Sudan and has the honour to transmit to him the under-mentioned documents.

British Legation,

Addis Ababa.

15 February 1933.

Reference to previous correspondence:

Addis Ababa telegram No. 14 of 10 February 1933 to Khartoum.

Date and Date.

Subject.

From Ethiopian Minister
for Foreign Affairs,

No. 14 of 15 February 1933.

Ethiopian valid lands

Sudan territory.

Translation.

No. 38

Foreign Office,

Addis Ababa.

Yekatit 6 1925.

February 13 1935.

To His Excellency Sir Sidney Barton,
Her Majesty's Minister Plenipotentiary,

Greetings.

I am in receipt of your Note No. 91 of September 3 concerning the raids which were carried out in Sudan territory by Ethiopian subjects who were reported to have crossed the frontier through Sheikh Khajji's province.

In view of paragraph 5 of your Note under reference and the request contained therein for the return of the captured persons and the recurrence of such incidents, instructions were accordingly sent to Sheikh Khajji to return the persons alleged to have been captured from Sudan territory.

I have further noted your request for the return of the men who were implicated in carrying out the raid with Bahir Ibrahim Afadi and handing over to the Sudan authorities. But as I was unable to understand this point, and in order to find out whether the persons in question were Ethiopian subjects, or whether they were Sudan subjects who had committed a crime and run away to the Ethiopian territory, I sent an enquiry to Sheikh Khajji about it and was awaiting his reply.

In the course of our conversation on the subject at our interview of the 11th inst., I was very much surprised when you explained to me that your request was that the Ethiopian subjects who had carried out the raids in Sudan territory should be handed over to the Sudan authorities. In this connection I have the honour to inform you that the Ethiopian subjects who may be found guilty of implicating themselves in the raids shall, according to our agreement, be tried before the Ethiopian and Sudan delegates and that any judgment which might be given against them shall be executed whilst they are in the hands of the Ethiopian delegates and that they could not be handed over to the Sudan authorities.

I avail myself of this opportunity to renew to Your Excellency the expression of my high consideration.

(Sgd) Herui. P. S.

Seal of the Ethiopian Foreign Office.

49
64

3015/1/33 Kenya.



Mr. Pritchard

Mr. ...

Handwritten notes: "Hand 21", "Major G.W. 21/4", "22/4"

Mr. Tomlinson

Sir C. Hollomley

Sir J. Shuckburgh

Perms. U.S. of S.

Parly. U.S. of S.

Secretary of State

Handwritten scribbles and initials, including "J. W. C. M. S. A." and "24.4.33"

2 April, 1933.

Sir,

DRAFT

THE U. S. OF STATE,
FOREIGN OFFICE.

Handwritten mark: a large 'X' with '(34)' written next to it.

I am etc. to refer to your
(34) letter No. J. 258/35/1 of the 14th of
February and subsequent official
discussions on the question of the
policy to be adopted for the repression
of raids by Ethiopian tribesmen into
Kenya and the Sudan.

Handwritten notes: "27/4/33", "Kenya", "Sudan", "C. M. S. A."

2. After consultation with the
Governor of Kenya ~~etc~~ *the Gov.*
~~Committee~~ is of opinion that
the policy proposed by Sir John Simon
is ~~clearly not~~ *definitely against* the interests of
the colony slave raiding from Ethiopia
into Kenya has. It is understood, *by*
ceased to exist. The recent
disturbances

Copy of this draft
with copy of (34)
to Treas. LF. infn.

disturbances in Kenya have been of the nature of ^{inter}tribal feuds or local hostilities between sections of the same tribe which straddle the frontier. ^{in several} It may be the case in regard to the Sudan, the Government of Kenya have neither the motive nor the justification for an aggressive policy ^{nor the political means} ~~to~~ ^{to} organized armed incursions into Abyssinia from the Sudan can hardly fail to result in Ethiopian counter measures against the lightly held Kenya frontier. Apart from the Supply and Transport Corps and Signal Service and the Battalion stationed in Uganda, the Kenya Govt. have at their disposal a force not exceeding 720 armed effectives which are barely sufficient for the ^{internal} security in normal times ^{or for protection} of the 400

U.S. of S.
 Foreign Office
 London
 W. 1. 1. 1.
 U.S. of S.
 Foreign Office
 London
 W. 1. 1. 1.
 U.S. of S.
 Foreign Office
 London
 W. 1. 1. 1.

DEPT.

^{with Abyssinia}
 the frontier. As Sir John Simon is aware, the demarcation of that frontier has not been ~~completed~~ ^{accomplished} and the line is in several places open to dispute. Any aggressive move from the Ethiopian side provoked by the forward policy proposed for the Sudan must inevitably prejudice the prospects of an ultimate frontier settlement in accordance with British interests. The ~~views~~ ^{views} of the local Government have been clearly expressed and reiterated in the correspondence with the Governor, of which copies have been furnished to you. The S. of S. for the Colonies shares those views to the full. ^{I am to add that} ^{quite apart from the} repercussions on Kenya of the policy

*Take in
 letter.*

*I am to add that
 quite apart from the
 repercussions on Kenya of the
 policy*

disturbances in Kenya have been of

the nature of ^{inter}tribal

forays or local hostilities between

sections of the same tribe which

straddles the frontier. Whatever

may be the case as regards the

views of the Government of Kenya

regarding the natives nor the

justification for an aggressive

policy, ^{and the fact that the}

3. Organized armed incursions

into Abyssinia from the Sudan camp,

hardly fail to result in Ethiopian

counter measures against the lightly

held Kenya frontier. Apart from

the Supply and Transport Corps and

Signal Service and the Battalions

stationed in Uganda, the Kenya Govt.

have at their disposal a force not

exceeding 720 armed effectives

which are barely sufficient for the ^{internal}

security in normal times of the 400 ^{or for protection}

C O

Mr.

Mr.

Mr.

Mr.

Mr.

Mr.

Mr.

Mr.

Mr.

Mr.

DRAFT

mile frontier. ^(with Abyssinia) As Sir John Simon

is aware, the demarcation of

that frontier has not been

completed and the line is in

several places open to dispute.

Any aggressive move from the

Ethiopian side provoked by the

forward policy proposed for the

Sudan must inevitably prejudice the

prospects of an ultimate frontier

settlement in accordance with

British interests.

4. The views of the

Government have been clearly

expressed and reiterated in the

correspondence with the Governor.

of which copies have been furnished

to you. The S. of S. for the

Colonies shares those views to the

full.

I am to add that

7. Quite apart from the

repercussions on Kenya of the

policy

Take in
L.H.

policy proposed. Sir Philip Cunliffe-Lister would greatly deprecate any action which might lead to create an unfavourable atmosphere for the friendly discussion of frontier questions between British and Egyptian authorities. As Sir John Simon is aware, any shortly be set on foot.

8. It is evident that the adoption of a forward policy from the Sudan would involve the Govt. of Kenya in additional military expenditure, if only of a precautionary nature, which that Govt. cannot afford and which in any event Sir Philip Cunliffe-Lister would hesitate to authorise without first obtaining the concurrence of the Lords Com. of the Treasury, to whom Kenya's financial stability is a

M.
M.
M.
Mr. Parnham
Mr. Tomkinson
Sir C. Bellomley
Sir J. Shackburgh
Perm. U.S. of S.
Perm. U.S. of S.
Secretary of State

Perm. U.S. of S.

Perm. U.S. of S.

Secretary of State

DRAFT

James J. [unclear]
[unclear]

66
matter of immediate concern
in the absence of a
guarantee from H.M.G. that the
Government of Kenya will be
reimbursed from Imperial sources
with the full cost of any additional
defensive measures which that Govt.
may think it necessary to take.
Sir Philip Cunliffe-Lister is unable
to concur for the reasons already
given in the despatch of the
instructions to Sir Sidney Barton
proposed in para.2 of your letter
under reference above.

7
8. A copy of this corres.
is being sent to the Treasury.
I am, etc.

2015/77

4867

Note of a discussion held at the Foreign Office at 2 p.m. on Monday, the 10th of April.

Present: Messrs. Peterson, Mackie, Wallinger,	Foreign Office
Messrs. Flood, Freeston, Mr. Cole, M. Priestman	Colonial Office

Mr. Barton (Kenya Secretariat).

Mr. Flood stated that the Colonial Office supported the Governor's view expressed in his telegrams of the 31st of December, 1932 and the 14th of March, that the forward policy proposed by the F.O. would be detrimental to the interests of Kenya

- (1) because of the probable reactions on the Abyssinian tribes on the Kenya frontier of operations by Sadat Pasha in Abyssinia; and
- (2) because of the adverse effect on the central Abyssinian authorities which the F.O. would certainly have to the prejudice of relations on the frontier and of the negotiations regarding Zeila.

Both Cairo and Khartoum had accepted the proposed policy only with reluctance and the latter required financial assistance from H.M.G. for the purpose. The military forces of Kenya were not adequate to cope with abnormal eventualities of the nature mentioned in (1) and the Government of ~~Kenya~~ ^{Kenya} could not afford any increase in their military expenditure at the present time. He hoped, therefore, that the F.O. would agree to maintain the present policy until, at any rate, ordinary diplomatic methods including, if necessary, resort to the League of Nations, had been exhausted.

Mr. Barton

Mr. Norton stated that, so far as Kenya was concerned, no slave raids proper had taken place for the last 20 years as the raids had been in the nature of frontier affrays. Kenya found that the policy approved by the Secretary of State and by the P.C., permitting hot-foot pursuit and recapture of stock and captives was adequate. It seemed open to the Sudan to adopt the same policy and to cope with raids by the establishment of frontier posts. The Sudan would not object to the establishment of posts as having no effect on the Sudan or with H.M.C. posts. It was probable that the Sudan and Kenya would suffer from trouble on the Ilmorog frontier if the new policy were followed. Kenya was bound to accept the Abyssinian Government and it was agreed by the appointment of British officers to the frontier districts in consequence, relations were at present good.

The Governor of Kenya had on several occasions suggested reference of Abyssinian affairs to the League of Nations and the P.C. would consider assisting with Italy and France in this course.

The Government of Kenya were not, as requested by the P.C., taking additional steps to increase east of Lake Rudolf.

The troops in Kenya and Uganda could not undertake or sustain serious action in the southern areas, and there would be grave danger if the reverse. Kenya was financially unable to increase their military establishment. It would therefore, fall on H.M.C. to take any further

financial

65
financial provision necessitated by the proposed policy.

Kenya was not prepared to assume responsibility for the Ilmorog frontier.

Mr. Norton stated that it was impossible to undertake any military operations in the area of Kenya with present forces. The effective personnel for the Northern Brigade was only 720. The measures to the east of Lake Rudolf consisted merely of stationing temporarily a composite unit in the area in case a further raid might take place in the future.

Mr. Norton stated that diplomatic action had already been exercised without result and the P.C. only suggested this policy because the Emperor had not put forward any adequate proposals. Reference to the League of Nations was approved. The Emperor should refuse to accept the proposals. Application to the League of Nations was, however, a protracted affair. It was not now practical to associate with the French and Italians in approaching the League as both would probably prefer to ingratiate themselves with the Abyssinians by keeping out of the controversy.

The Sudan found it impossible on financial grounds to establish posts on the frontier. Those that had previously existed had been withdrawn for this reason. Hot pursuit was out of the question as the forces frequently never came into contact and the raids took place in the wet season. It was clear that the raids into the Sudan were of a different character from those into Kenya - the former were mainly for the capture of slaves.

Due notice would be given to the Colonial Office

of any projected operations and of the result of the consultations at present proceeding with the War Office and the Air Ministry. The only course that could be envisaged was that of waiting a few weeks in order to give the Abyssinians a further opportunity of implementing the Gambella agreement and of agreeing to something definite regard to the Kurmuk negotiations. If this failed, however, he saw no alternative to the policy proposed. He suggested, therefore, that the Colonial Office should write officially setting out their views which would then be submitted to the Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs, and in the event of the decision being adverse to the C.O. proposals he would notify the C.O. in time for the question to be considered of taking the matter to higher authority before any active steps were taken.

4th April, 1938.

IMMEDIATE.

Many thanks for your letter of yesterday about the
"forward policy" towards Abyssinia.

We shall be very glad to see you and Barlow at
Lyon here on Monday for a talk at 2 p.m. If you
can't, though I quite realize that we may not be able to
take Kenja with us, I must warn you that we shall be
reluctant to modify our proposals as regards the Sudan.
In our view the development of our policy has already been
too long delayed - we are, ~~surely~~, ~~directing~~ to all
interests and purposes, too late for the May meeting of the
Council of the League.

With regard to the other points in your letter;

(a) So far from relations improving on the Sudan
frontier we have already sent you correspondence, and will
shortly be sending you more, which reveals the complete
breakdown,.....

J. E. M. Flood, Sec.

COLONIAL OFFICE.

missions of the Fumuk conference by which the Sudan hoped to settle one of the two big raids into that territory last year as well as a number of minor incidents;

(b) There will be no question of Sudan patrols entering Abyssinian territory for some time to come. If, as is probable, the Emperor refuses permission to them to do so, our policy necessitates reference to the Council of the League, which can not hardly be effected before the meeting in, I think, September. I doubt whether Italy, or any other negotiator with Abyssinia, will in fact be prejudiced if we take a strong line simultaneously in another sphere.

(c) With regard to the Government of Italy's conviction that the Emperor is actuated by a "genuine desire, etc." everyone concerned has for some time past been convinced of the Emperor's good intentions. What we feel can no longer be tolerated is his complete inability to carry them out.

(d) A further point of difference is that, while from recent Kenya despatches we have gathered that they are prepared, and are actually proposing, to take additional military measures east of Lake Rudolf, the Sudan Government have.....

have made it clear that it is impossible for them
owing to considerations both of a military and of a
financial nature, effectively to patrol their frontier.

[Handwritten signature]

[Handwritten initials]

3015/1/33 Kenya

45
72

C. O.
Director of
Medicine
Parkinson
T. O.
U.S. of S.
U.S. of S.
Secretary of State

Answered
10/4/33
For Mr. Cloddy sig.

DOWNING STREET
5 APR 1933
APR 19 1933

IMMEDIATE

Dear Peterson,

With reference to our official
(36) letter of the 28th of February about the
policy to be followed for the suppression
of raids from Ethiopia into the Sudan
and Kenya (your letter of the 15th of
February No. J.258/35/1 referred to)
we will be interested to see the suggested
reply from the Government of Kenya to the
effect

We view with apprehension the
prospect of possible repercussions on
Kenya of the adoption of a forward
policy in part of the Sudan, and in
addition we wish to avoid anything which
might prejudice the Zella negotiations.
It is clearly impossible for Kenya to
attempt friendly negotiations if the
Sudan is at the same time invading

DRAFT
PERSONNEL HQ C.M.G.
T.O.

*(C) If the date is appropriate
I could have the
Washington and
to Berlin
M. B. B.*

Abyssinia with armed patrols.

Before we address you
officially we should, therefore,

like to have a Departmental
discussion with a view to con-

sidering whether divergence

on this question of policy can
be avoided.

If you agree, would it suit

you to have a discussion at 3 p.m.

on Monday next, the 10th of April

either here or at the Foreign

Office, whichever is most con-

venient to you. We propose to

invite Mr. C. J. J. Barton of the

Kenya Secretariat to attend as

he is ~~in contact~~ ^{was previously on the} with frontier

and his knowledge of the
affairs local position ~~might~~ would undoubtedly
be helpful.

Yours sincerely,

44
1933
73

TELEGRAM from the Governor of Kenya to the Secretary of State for the Colonies.

Dated 14 March 1933. Received 2.0 p.m. 14 March 1933

? secret

No. 57 Secret. Your separate despatch of the 28th February

I do not desire to modify views already communicated to you particularly as attitude of Abyssinian representative at

meeting referred to in my telegram Confidential No 18 of the 23rd January, report of which I have just received.

appeared to betoken a genuine desire by the Emperor to improve conditions on the frontier and exercise more effective control

of frontier tribes. I am hopeful therefore of tangible results in the maintenance of our present policy which I consider

to be undisturbable to depart from at this time.

1933
copy (F.O.)

THE Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his compliments to the Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs and, by direction of the Secretary of State, transmits herewith copies of the under-mentioned paper

Foreign Office,
March 15th, 1923.

Reference to previous correspondence

Foreign Office file no 882/357 of March 1922

Description of Enclosure

Name and Date.

Subject

From

High Commissioner

India

Hyderabad

2022 of 3rd March

1000-3-27/23

No. 511.

122/70/33. Acting

The High Commissioner for Egypt presents his compliments to His Majesty's Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs and has the honor to refer to 122 of the under-mentioned paper

March 2nd. 1933.

reference to previous communication

Cairo despatch No. 173 of 20/2/33.

Description of Enclosure.

Serial and Date

Subject

From: H. E. the Governor-General, Khartoum.
No. 26 of 21/2/33.

Two frontier incidents
and ~~21/2/33.~~

3

No. 54
(98-J-3.1)

The Governor-General of the Sudan presents his compliments to His Excellency His Majesty's High Commissioner for Egypt and the Sudan, Cairo, and transmits herewith copy of the undermentioned paper.

Governor-General's Office.
Khartoum, 23rd February, 1933.

Reference to previous correspondence:-
Khartoum despatch No. 45 of 12th February, 1933.

Description of and

Khartoum despatch No. A. 5
of 23rd February, 1933,
to Addis Ababa.

Two frontier
incidents near Gallabat.

Sir,

In continuation of my despatch No.A.4 of 12th february, 1933, I have the honour to inform you that the full facts concerning the incident referred to in paragraph 4 have now been ascertained and that a violation of the frontier has in fact taken place.

2. Certain Abyssinian merchants had entered the Sudan via Kad el Mok and Shangal, and after depositing their goods in the Sudan customs enclosure at Gallabat, sent off their pack-donkeys in charge of some of their number to graze on the Athara river. Nagadras Huro who had had news of their arrival, sent some of his men along the Abyssinian side of the boundary on a course parallel with that of the grazing party, and before the lot had reached the Athara Huro's men crossed the river and drove the men and animals on Sudan territory. They were eventually released after Huro had collected customs dues from them.

3. Nagadras Ayana who visited the Abyssinian customs post at the end of January expressed a desire to have the boundary pointed out to him in order to prevent the occurrence of similar

His Majesty's Minister,
British Legation,
ADDIS ABABA.

/Incidents

incidents in the future. The District Commissioner explained the boundary to him with the assistance of maps and removed certain misconceptions of the exact alignment of the frontier in the vicinity of Gallabat. The Nagadras made notes of the points in question and stated that he proposed to forward them to the Central Government for confirmation; thereafter he intended to inspect the boundary himself and he expressed the hope that an official of the Sudan Government would accompany him. This I hope it will be possible to arrange when the next crisis.

I have the honor to be,

Sir,

Your humble and obedient servant,

GOVERNOR GENERAL OF THE SUDAN.

In any further communication on this subject, please quote

No. 3582/35/1

and address not to give person by name, but to—
The Under-Secretary of State, Foreign Office, London, S.W. 1.

3015/1133
79
H2

THE Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his
compliments to the Under Secretary of State
the Colonies and, by direction of the Secretary of State,
transmits herewith copies of the under-mentioned paper.

Foreign Office.

March 2, 1935.

3015/1133

Reference to previous correspondence:

Foreign Office Memorandum No. J 290/739/1 of 21st January 1935

Description of Enclosure.

Name and Date.

Subject

RECEIVED
11th March 1935
COL OFFICE

Supr. Commissioner

and ...

20.3.35 to Selwyn

Similar letter sent to

3015/1133

The High Commissioner for Egypt presents his compliments to His Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs and has the honour to transmit herewith copies of the under-mentioned paper.

CAIRO.

20th February, 1933

Reference to previous communication:

Cairo telegram No. 24 of 27.1.33.

Description of Enclosure.

Name and Date.

Subject.

From: Khartoum, despatch No. 45 of 12.2.33.

Two frontier incidents near Gallabat.

No. 45.
(93.J.3/1)

31

The Governor-General of the Sudan presents his compliments to His Excellency His Majesty's High Commissioner for Egypt and the Sudan, Cairo, and transmits herewith copy of the undermentioned paper.

Governor-General's Office.

Khartoum, 11.1.1933.

Reference to previous correspondence :-

Cairo Saving telegram NO13 of 27th January, 1933.

DESCRIPTION OF ENCLOSURE:-

Reports received
19th February, 1933 to 22nd
Ababa.

Incidents near Uadilahab

12th February, 1933.

Sir,

I have the honour to bring to your notice the following case of frontier violation by armed Abyssinians which has been reported to me by the Governor of Kassala Province.

1. Early in January of this year a party of nine Abyssinian traders who were proceeding from the Iwara district with sixty bulls and twenty-nine donkeys were pursued into Sudan territory by Abyssinian frontier guards and arrested near the village of Shagal (latitude $12^{\circ}55'$, longitude $36^{\circ}04'$). The guards in question were believed to be the men of Hagadras Huro Hussein, the official in charge of the customs post at Hagadras, near opposite Gallabat.

2. The Governor interviewed the Hagadras at Gallabat and drew his attention to the illegal nature of this action, which moreover exposed the Abyssinian frontier guards to the risk of being mistaken for brigands by our patrols and dealt with as such. The Hagadras was profuse in his apologies and stated that the men in question belonged to a subordinate of his named Fial el Bin; he further promised to make it his business to prevent such infringements

infringements of the boundary in future. He pleaded in extenuation that Egyptian traders used the Kware route in order to evade the payment of customs dues at Magta' el Khor, and that patrols were sent out to bring such parties to the customs' post. The Nagadras also made the absurd statement that he suspected our people of having moved the boundary marks eastward.

4. Another case in which Suro's men arrested Abyssinian traders in Sudan territory is alleged to have occurred on 17th January near the Atbara River. The Governor however does not regard it as fully established that the Abyssinians in question were actually in Sudan territory, and is making further enquiries.

5. Although these incidents are not in themselves of great importance I have thought it worth while to bring them to your notice as further evidence of the unsatisfactory behaviour of Nagadras and Hussein who as you will recollect, is one of the persons responsible for the detention of Major Cheseman. I gather from your telegram No. 11 of 2nd February to the Foreign Office that he has now been arrested and is being taken to Addis Ababa.

I have the honour to be,
Sir,
Your humble and obedient servant,

GOVERNOR GENERAL OF THE SUDAN.

In any further communication on this subject, please quote
No. 575 35

3015/13

44/84

The Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his
compliments to the ~~Secretary of State~~ *Secretary of State*
Colonel and, by direction of the Secretary of State,
transmits herewith copy of the under-mentioned paper.

Foreign Office
March 2 1933

Reference to previous correspondence

~~Foreign Office~~ *Foreign Office* No 5330
~~Description of Emancipation~~

1060/32

March 22
1060/32

Name and Address

Subject

~~Foreign Office~~

see No 5330

against

Foreign Office
Museum reading

and of King

(10) 1060/32

Foreign Office No 5330

1060/32

see

Feb. 11, 1903
No. 18 B 2, 33

British Legation

Admiral Arbuthnot
Admiral Arbuthnot

Sir

With reference to the despatch No. 23

of the 11th inst. in relation to the proposed
amendment to the regulations of the
British Legation in Constantinople
it is noted that the proposed
amendment forms of regulations proposed
for the Legation of London. The proposed
amendment is to be submitted to the
Government of the Ottoman Empire for
approval.

It is noted that the proposed
amendment forms of regulations proposed
for the Legation of London. The proposed
amendment is to be submitted to the
Government of the Ottoman Empire for
approval.

The proposed amendment forms of
regulations proposed for the Legation
of London. The proposed amendment is
to be submitted to the Government of
the Ottoman Empire for approval.

The proposed amendment forms of
regulations proposed for the Legation
of London. The proposed amendment is
to be submitted to the Government of
the Ottoman Empire for approval.

The proposed amendment forms of
regulations proposed for the Legation
of London. The proposed amendment is
to be submitted to the Government of
the Ottoman Empire for approval.

The proposed amendment forms of
regulations proposed for the Legation
of London. The proposed amendment is
to be submitted to the Government of
the Ottoman Empire for approval.

DISPATCH 0

1000

Western Abyssinia

20th November, 1941

The Major, The Master:

British Legation,

Addis Ababa

Dear Sir,

I have the honor to

acknowledge

your letter of the 17th

inst.

Sir,

reference to

your communication of the 17th inst.

concerning the activities of the

street and the activities of the

of the street and the activities of the

of the street and the activities of the

of the street and the activities of the

of the street and the activities of the

of the street and the activities of the

of the street and the activities of the

of the street and the activities of the

of the street and the activities of the

of the street and the activities of the

of the street and the activities of the

of the street and the activities of the

of the street and the activities of the

of the street and the activities of the

of the street and the activities of the

evidence of the tribe fear the reprisals about to be taken by E-nazmatch Magid Abud and his force of trained police. To this effect Has Mulu Gheta has addressed me a letter by his seal. The purport I have aired in code to the Sudan Government, as follows:

"Local Government request that Akobo frontier be kept clear of natives and cattle & no incursions deep into Akobo to prevent the Anuaka from carrying operations against Anuaka ends. The Anuaka have been advised that the Sudan Government agents in the Akobo area will be in that area from 1st January commencing operations in January, when the grass will be off and the herds will dry up. The Anuaka of the Nile and the Anuaka of the north bank of the Nile have agreed to defeat the efforts of the force used by Magid and by cooperating cattle and captives of the tribe.

Hence if the Akobo River west bank is kept clear of cattle and persons and cattle crossing or Anuaka found on the west bank escaping can be identified as enemy.

With regard to the north bank of the Nile being placed under E-nazmatch Magid Abud. The Anuaka of the Nile have been advised that the Sudan Government agents in the Akobo area will be in that area from 1st January commencing operations in January, when the grass will be off and the herds will dry up. The Anuaka of the Nile and the Anuaka of the north bank of the Nile have agreed to defeat the efforts of the force used by Magid and by cooperating cattle and captives of the tribe.

Hence if the Akobo River west bank is kept clear of cattle and persons and cattle crossing or Anuaka found on the west bank escaping can be identified as enemy.

With regard to the north bank of the Nile being placed under E-nazmatch Magid Abud. The Anuaka of the Nile have been advised that the Sudan Government agents in the Akobo area will be in that area from 1st January commencing operations in January, when the grass will be off and the herds will dry up. The Anuaka of the Nile and the Anuaka of the north bank of the Nile have agreed to defeat the efforts of the force used by Magid and by cooperating cattle and captives of the tribe.

reported to have sent slaves recently acquired at Bayo to Dorani. As each province in Abyssinia is a watertight compartment the local governor has no writ for Dorani although to search for slaves of the Beir tribe he was recently given one for Bayo.

The new appointment for governor is not made known yet in Bay and the same is the case elsewhere.

as, etc

Ed. W. W. SKINE.

Consul.

40
89

11/8/55

Mr. *Seal* 16.3

Mr. *Seal* 16.3

Mr. *Seal*

Mr. *Seal*

Mr. *Seal*

Mr. *Seal*

Perm. U.S. / 5.

Perf. U.S. / 5

Secretary of State

DOWNING STREET,

11 MARCH, 1955

DRAFT *Custom*

KENYA

CONFIDENTIAL

SECRET

(No. 3 on
3015/1/55.)

I have etc., to

acknowledge the receipt of your

Confidential Dispatch No. 100 of the

11th December, 1952, furnishing

ref. to the subject of the massacre

of British subjects by Gelibbo tribesmen

and the subsequent military action East

of Lake Malawi.

I desire to express

my appreciation of the clear and

well-written report rendered by

Lieutenant

Handwritten signature
(17-17)

Lieutenant S.G.D. Jones by whom the patrol
seems to have been ably handled.

I have etc.,

(Sgd) P CUNLIFF L STER

39
90

Start from
40140/42
General

As regards Kenya similar action should be taken
with Chapter II on the 'Disarmament of Frontier
'Riots and Raids' papers".

Signed: A. H. FRANKS

31/32/32.

Signed: A. H. FRANKS

39
92

LEAGUE OF NATIONS

SLAVERY

**REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE OF EXPERTS ON SLAVERY
PROVIDED FOR BY THE ASSEMBLY RESOLUTION
OF SEPTEMBER 25TH 1931**

1. Introduction

II. Methods of Enquiry

- A. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- B. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- C. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- D. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- E. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- F. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- G. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- H. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- I. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- J. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- K. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- L. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- M. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- N. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- O. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- P. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- Q. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- R. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- S. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- T. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- U. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- V. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- W. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- X. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- Y. Enquiry by the League of Nations
- Z. Enquiry by the League of Nations

REPORT FROM THE CHAIRMAN OF THE COMMITTEE TO THE PRESIDENT OF THE COUNCIL

(Translation) Geneva, August 1932
The Committee of Experts on Slavery constituted under the Council's resolutions of September 20th, 1931, and January 28th 1932 met at Geneva in two sessions, the first from May 4th to 15th, and the second from August 22nd to 26th 1932.
The Committee was composed as follows:

- M. AUGUSTYAN, HUNGARIAN GOVERNMENT, former Governor of French West Africa, former member of the League of Nations
- M. G. CASER, HUNGARIAN GOVERNMENT, former member of the League of Nations, International Labour Office, subjects
- M. ... HONORARY SECRETARY GENERAL OF THE LEAGUE OF NATIONS, the Temporary Slavery
- M. J. ... MINISTER, HUNGARIAN GOVERNMENT, former member of the League of Nations, Director General of the Ministry of Education
- LOD LUGARD, member of the Permanent Mandates Commission, former General of Nigeria, former Member of the Temporary
- M. ... MEMBER OF THE DEPARTMENT OF ... FOR JURIDICAL QUESTIONS OF THE MINISTRY OF ...
- M. ... HUNGARIAN GOVERNMENT, attached to the ...
- M. ... HUNGARIAN GOVERNMENT, attached to the ...

Mr. PHILIP, Chief of the Department of ...

The committee appointed as its officers ... the undersigned ... the report ... the Van Chairmanship of the committee ... in deference to the wishes of our colleagues ...

The undersigned ... the undersigned ... the undersigned ...

The undersigned ... the undersigned ... the undersigned ...

The undersigned ... the undersigned ...

Chapter VII. — Transition from Servile Labour to Free-wage Labour and Independent Production:

- A. Survey of the Situation
- B. Suggestions

Chapter VIII. — Summary and General Suggestions

APPENDICES

- A. List of Documents supplied or transmitted by Governments since the Signature of the 1926 Slavery Convention
- B. List of Documents communicated by Governments to the Secretariat of the League of Nations in reply to the Circular Letter from the Secretary-General, dated October 21st, 1931 (document C.L. 277 1931)
- C. Note dated August 24th, 1932, from Lord Lugard, containing information concerning Abyssinia

To these questions the Council, by its resolution of January 28th, 1931, asked another - namely, the measures which the Committee might suggest to induce States which have not yet done so to ratify the Convention or to accede thereto.

Though the programme assigned to the Committee of Experts was thus defined and limited, the Council left the Committee to determine its own method of work. In this connection, the Committee of Experts first considered whether it was entitled to the use of documents sent to it direct by private persons or associations. Interpreting the Council resolution of September 29th, 1931, in the light of the Council resolution of September 25th of the same year, the Committee concluded that it was entitled to examine documents supplied or transmitted by Governments.

They comprise:

- (1) The documents referred to in the Assembly resolution of January 28th, 1931, and which the Council, in its resolution of January 28th, 1931, requested Governments to transmit or communicate to the Committee of Experts attached to the report (Appendix A).

- (2) The replies of Governments to the circular letters of November 7th, 1930, and October 21st, 1931, communicating to Governments the resolutions adopted by the Assembly at its tenth, eleventh and twelfth sessions and requesting them to supply the Secretariat, not only with the documents referred to in the Assembly resolution, but also with any information which these Governments might possess as to the present position in regard to slavery and even such particular sources, as they might see fit to communicate or to transmit concerning their territory, but also the general position at the present time in the territory.

The replies have been enumerated in the first forming Appendix B to the report.

It remained for the Committee to decide the extent to which it might use the information derived from documents supplied or transmitted by Governments. It was necessary to ensure that if such information referred to another State it should be given only to that State. Was it authorized in the course of its work to hear the testimony of representatives of Governments whose territory was not a party to the Convention?

On these points the Committee decided that it was authorized to use the information supplied by the Temporary Slavery Commission, and that it was authorized to use the information supplied by the Council in its resolution of September 25th, 1931, and September 29th of the same year. Moreover, the report submitted to the Council should be accompanied by a suggestion that the Committee should be authorized to hear the testimony of representatives of Slavery Commissions.

Consequently the Committee decided that it was authorized to use the information supplied by the Temporary Slavery Commission, and that it was authorized to use the information supplied by the Council in its resolution of September 25th, 1931, and September 29th of the same year. Moreover, the report submitted to the Council should be accompanied by a suggestion that the Committee should be authorized to hear the testimony of representatives of Slavery Commissions.

On these points the Committee decided that it was authorized to use the information supplied by the Temporary Slavery Commission, and that it was authorized to use the information supplied by the Council in its resolution of September 25th, 1931, and September 29th of the same year. Moreover, the report submitted to the Council should be accompanied by a suggestion that the Committee should be authorized to hear the testimony of representatives of Slavery Commissions.

On these points the Committee decided that it was authorized to use the information supplied by the Temporary Slavery Commission, and that it was authorized to use the information supplied by the Council in its resolution of September 25th, 1931, and September 29th of the same year. Moreover, the report submitted to the Council should be accompanied by a suggestion that the Committee should be authorized to hear the testimony of representatives of Slavery Commissions.

and were on May 2nd 1932 addressed by the Council to the States through the Secretary-General.

The Committee of Experts, in its report, has expressed the opinion that the States should be invited to ratify the Convention or to accede thereto. Through the documents transmitted to the Committee of Experts, the Committee has expressed the opinion that the States should be invited to ratify the Convention or to accede thereto. Through the documents transmitted to the Committee of Experts, the Committee has expressed the opinion that the States should be invited to ratify the Convention or to accede thereto.

The preparation of the report required a fairly large amount of work. The Committee has expressed the opinion that the States should be invited to ratify the Convention or to accede thereto. Through the documents transmitted to the Committee of Experts, the Committee has expressed the opinion that the States should be invited to ratify the Convention or to accede thereto.

In drafting its report, the Committee has expressed the opinion that the States should be invited to ratify the Convention or to accede thereto. Through the documents transmitted to the Committee of Experts, the Committee has expressed the opinion that the States should be invited to ratify the Convention or to accede thereto.

Chapter I. Slavery. Section 1. Definition of Slavery. Paragraphs 1-4. Chapter II. Slavery. Section 2. Abolition of Slavery. Paragraphs 5-10. Chapter III. Slavery. Section 3. Measures for the Abolition of Slavery. Paragraphs 11-15. Chapter IV. Slavery. Section 4. Measures for the Abolition of Slavery. Paragraphs 16-20.

Chapter V. Slavery. Section 5. Measures for the Abolition of Slavery. Paragraphs 21-25. Chapter VI. Slavery. Section 6. Measures for the Abolition of Slavery. Paragraphs 26-30. Chapter VII. Slavery. Section 7. Measures for the Abolition of Slavery. Paragraphs 31-35. Chapter VIII. Slavery. Section 8. Measures for the Abolition of Slavery. Paragraphs 36-40.

Chapter IX. Slavery. Section 9. Measures for the Abolition of Slavery. Paragraphs 41-45. Chapter X. Slavery. Section 10. Measures for the Abolition of Slavery. Paragraphs 46-50. Chapter XI. Slavery. Section 11. Measures for the Abolition of Slavery. Paragraphs 51-55. Chapter XII. Slavery. Section 12. Measures for the Abolition of Slavery. Paragraphs 56-60.

Chapter XIII. Slavery. Section 13. Measures for the Abolition of Slavery. Paragraphs 61-65. Chapter XIV. Slavery. Section 14. Measures for the Abolition of Slavery. Paragraphs 66-70. Chapter XV. Slavery. Section 15. Measures for the Abolition of Slavery. Paragraphs 71-75. Chapter XVI. Slavery. Section 16. Measures for the Abolition of Slavery. Paragraphs 76-80.

Chapter XVII. Slavery. Section 17. Measures for the Abolition of Slavery. Paragraphs 81-85. Chapter XVIII. Slavery. Section 18. Measures for the Abolition of Slavery. Paragraphs 86-90. Chapter XIX. Slavery. Section 19. Measures for the Abolition of Slavery. Paragraphs 91-95. Chapter XX. Slavery. Section 20. Measures for the Abolition of Slavery. Paragraphs 96-100.

above, but also because the mere existence of such a Commission could enlighten world public opinion as to the position in regard to slavery in the world and would foster the growth of a movement of opinion which must be expected to produce favourable results for the disappearance of slavery in all its forms. Paragraphs 74 to 77 of the present report set forth the suggestions concerning the constitution, character, operation, programme of work and methods of this Commission.

As to the last question—namely, what measures the Committee could suggest to induce States which have not yet done so to ratify the Convention of 1926 or accede thereto—the Committee has no suggestions to make except that, during the meetings of the Assembly, attention should be drawn to the existence of that Convention and to the desirability for all Members of the League to ratify or accede to it, though slavery does not exist in the territories under their authority, to ratify or accede to this Convention, thereby lending their moral support to the campaign against slavery started so long ago.

(Signed) COCHRAN

II. REPORT TO THE COUNCIL

CHAPTER I.—STATUS AND LEGAL STATUS OF SLAVES

A. Survey of the Situation

The Report of the Temporary Slavery Commission contained a summary of operation of the States in which slavery in the strict sense of the term no longer existed legally and of those in which it was still an institution sanctioned by law.

According to this report, in the year 1924 all Christian countries except Abyssinia had abolished the legality of the status of slavery in their colonies and territories under their control. On the other hand, through the great States of the Far East—in particular China—had taken similar action, the status of slavery was still recognised by law in some Asiatic States such as Tibet, Nepal and most of the Moslem States of the East.

The Times report above referred to proved to be not entirely accurate since a judgment in 1927 by the Sierra Leone court gave a rather unexpected interpretation of the local ordinances, viz. that a master was not acting illegally when he resorted to a reasonable degree of force in order to recapture an escaped slave. This judgment, however, was immediately followed by an ordinance of the Sierra Leone Government expressly abolishing the legal status of slavery in that British dependency.

Other British colonial Governments have followed the example of the law. The Governments referred to are those of Gambia, the Gold Coast, Ashanti, Nyasaland, Northern Rhodesia and Somaliland.

The Commission has noted with great satisfaction the appreciable progress to which the documents of the League testify. Apart from Afghanistan and Iraq, which abolished the legal status of slavery in 1927 and 1924 respectively, the Maharajah of Nepal in 1926, Kelantan in November 1926, Iran in January 1929, and Persia in February 1929 abolished slavery as a legal institution. In China the abolition of the status of slavery was again confirmed as regards the Province of Canton by an edict promulgated on March 1st, 1927 by the Cantonese Government. The edict was the document prepared at the Committee's disposal, an edict to the same effect seems to have been published in the Government of Nanking but, as in many other cases, the Commission was unable to ascertain the exact scope of this edict. Afghanistan also confirmed the abolition of the status of slavery by a law dated October 30th, 1931. Lastly, in the British Empire the Government courts refuse to recognise the status of slavery.

In spite of this slavery is still a legal institution in Tibet and in Central Asia. In the latter case the Temporary Material at the disposal of the Committee has no confirmation of the law, which is reported only in the Hejaz and Nejd, in the Yemen, in the Sultanate of Oman, and in the Sultanate of Koweit.

The legal status of slavery also exists in Abyssinia, but, as will be seen later in this report, the Government of that country has taken measures to prevent any further enslavement and to make the number of slaves and to prepare for the abolition of the status within the near future.

The abolition of the legal status of slavery differs from compulsory emancipation in that, in the case of the law no slaves exist. Thus no court or administrative authority can exercise over a human being any of the rights that may be held over a thing. The legal status does not prevent the former slave from remaining with his former master if he so desires of both of them.

The law which abolishes the legal status. This law has not proceeded immediately to the abolition of the status of slavery. Why impose freedom on a human being in a condition of servitude? Is there not some danger that the

action of the authorities may be prevented by the persons who have the right to exercise the benefits they derive from their former masters. Moreover, would not the abolition of slavery bring about a sudden change in the social structure which it is not admitted to be disturbed or completely revolutionised rapidly as possible for the benefit of the rest of the world? It is necessary to assume a revolutionary character.

4. In point of fact, this evolution is proceeding rapidly and the interests of the public authorities to recognise it, to assert rights over slaves and the status of slavery, of education and in some States to grant land to the slaves.

A powerful factor of emancipation is the moral support of the public authorities, or even of individuals, in the undertaking.

When they have the moral support of the public authorities, the moral support of individuals, and also the possibility of being able to make the transition between the two.

Compulsory emancipation is a process which is not under the control of the public authorities. A strong primitive program of compulsory emancipation, the exercise of governmental authority, and especially the matter of the moral superiority, or at any rate of the moral superiority, will be the subject.

The moral support of the public authorities is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities. It is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities. It is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities.

As regards China, although the edict of 1927, which abolished slavery in the Province of Canton, was promulgated on March 1st, 1927, by the Government of the Province of Canton, the edict of 1927, which abolished slavery in the Province of Canton, was promulgated on March 1st, 1927, by the Government of the Province of Canton.

It is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities. It is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities. It is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities.

The moral support of the public authorities is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities. It is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities. It is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities.

The moral support of the public authorities is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities. It is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities. It is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities.

The moral support of the public authorities is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities. It is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities. It is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities.

The moral support of the public authorities is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities. It is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities. It is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities.

The moral support of the public authorities is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities. It is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities. It is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities.

The moral support of the public authorities is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities. It is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities. It is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities.

The moral support of the public authorities is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities. It is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities. It is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities.

The moral support of the public authorities is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities. It is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities. It is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities.

The moral support of the public authorities is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities. It is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities. It is a moral support to the moral support of the public authorities.

persons who, except in warfare, capture an individual to make a slave of him. Moreover, the edict of March 31st, 1924, contains a series of provisions which are in the main very judicious. Some are intended to ensure the proper treatment of persons in a state of slavery, whereas the object of others is to free a large number of slaves progressively. This edict also prohibits the transfer of slaves, with or without payment, and grants to any persons so transferred the right to freedom.

The road to enfranchisement was still further widened by an edict of July 15th, 1931, which further inflicts the same penalties on any person who hands over a slave, with or without payment, as on slave-raiders.

If we may judge from the documents supplied by the Abyssinian Government, judicial decisions between 1924 and 1930 have resulted in the liberation of hundreds of slaves by the application of the 1924 Edict. Moreover, a very large number of persons have been sentenced for offences against the law prohibiting the purchase and sale of slaves. These sentences and orders for the liberation of slaves have, however, been mainly pronounced by the Addis Ababa court. The provisions of the edicts are less frequently applied in the rest of the Empire, although the number of slaves liberated and sentences imposed is fairly large.

9. It would be unfair to the Abyssinian Government to take exception to the fact that it has not yet abolished the status of slavery.

In dealing with Abyssinia, it must never be forgotten that that country was for two centuries cut off from the outside world, that its evolution has been retarded, and that all matters concerning it cannot be judged by the principles governing European nations. Moreover, although Abyssinia signed the 1926 Convention, she has not ratified it. Even if she had done so, she would not have been bound under the actual terms of the Convention to abolish slavery gradually. All that she could have demanded is that she should make every effort to abolish slavery completely.

Every measure for the liberation of slaves, however, is opposed in Abyssinia by the ancient traditions. Very many officers of the Empire, including powerful chiefs, are against the abolition of slavery, either simply because they espouse the feelings of the people under the jurisdiction of whom they themselves derive benefit from the present situation.

There is surely no need to point to the dangers to which the maintenance of the sovereign authority would be exposed, or at all events the political disturbances with which it might be faced if, contrary to the general feeling and despite the interests which it might harm, it were to abolish the status of slavery too rapidly.

Even supposing that, after abolishing the status of slavery, the Abyssinian Government were able to conduct these dangers in the political sphere, a measure which suddenly to state a number of persons from the condition of slavery to one of full freedom as regards the abuse of the power of the committee has no accurate information, might produce disastrous results in the social and economic fields. Therefore, this consideration played a part in the decision of the committee to postpone the abolition of slavery.

It is a further consideration that the mass liberation of slaves would have a serious effect on the Abyssinian economy, in that the Government might find itself bound to compensate the freed slaves, and the freed slaves were in a position to gain a living, many of them, owing to age or infirmity, were permanently incapable of earning the means of subsistence which had usually provided until their death.

In spite of all this, Abyssinia make it impossible for the Government to wait, despite the fact that the progress of slavery is no otherwise than advance gradually along this path. If the Government ignored this point of prudence, it might stir up political, social, economic and other troubles which would completely nullify the success already achieved.

It is true that Abyssinia are referred to have abolished slavery overnight, and that it was the Government which was responsible for making the gravity of the charge. They have, however, been unable to carry out their intention, and it is doubtful whether the application of this principle would be of any use in Abyssinia.

The committee is also obliged to take into account the fact that in his opinion, the Government of Abyssinia are not in a position to assume as slaves all persons who are held in slavery. It is therefore necessary to stipulate a special social and economic programme, which would have to be carried out by the Government, in order to ensure the freedom of the slaves.

The committee is also obliged to take into account the fact that in the Moslem States and Sultanates, the status of slavery is closely connected with the difficulty that its legality is often based on religious law, and that, though these obstacles are not insurmountable, they are nevertheless a serious hindrance to the abolition of slavery.

The committee is also obliged to take into account the fact that the Government of Abyssinia cannot be said to be ready to take the necessary steps to ensure that they have in any case to reckon with political, social, economic and other troubles which would completely nullify the success already achieved. For that reason, the committee has decided to postpone the abolition of slavery in the Kingdom of the Hejaz and from the small States of Arabia.

In the case of the Sultanates, there is an undertaking to abolish slavery, but not to take the necessary steps to ensure that they have in any case to reckon with political, social, economic and other troubles which would completely nullify the success already achieved.

16
in any case, in the countries administered by Powers with a view to the abolition of their rights are not to be tolerated, in particular, such abominable practices as human sacrifice, in which one or other of the slaves is sometimes victims in certain of these territories are now no more than memory.

In Abyssinia, according to the information furnished to the committee, slaves are generally well treated.

As regards the Moslem States, the information furnished to the committee is divergent.

12. The committee has received a considerable number of documents regarding the situation of women and children in certain countries, in which a state of slavery in these documents. After all due consideration, the committee has decided to postpone the abolition of slavery in these countries, which have a real bearing on the situation of women and children, and which are questions which have a real bearing on the situation of women and children, and which are questions which have a real bearing on the situation of women and children, and which are questions which have a real bearing on the situation of women and children.

for a specified period, to continue to serve their former masters under the same conditions as if a contract of service existed between the parties.

The Abyssinian Government may foresee some difficulty in adopting this suggestion. If however, it feels unable to go to the length of the immediate abolition of the legal status of slavery, could it not at any rate grant slaves the right to obtain manumission at their request, provided compensation were paid to the owner, or provided the slaves undertook, on pain of penalties to be defined by law, to continue to work for their master under the same conditions as an ordinary hired worker, except that the master would not be bound to pay them wages during the specified period? The law would lay down the maximum compensation or period of service which the owner could claim as a condition of liberation, according to the age and sex of the slave. Should higher compensation for a longer period of service have been provided, it should be reduced to the maximum laid down by the law.

The wives of slaves and children born even before the promulgation of the law should ensure freedom to all persons thereafter after that date, would be included in the category of adult slaves through redemption by such means.

It is fully understood that all further enslavement would continue to be absolutely prohibited.

Another possibly effective measure would be to increase from 10 to 15 years the period attached by law to the ownership of slaves, either in the form of a condition of sale or might even be imposed on a progressive scale - or in the form of conditions of sale or feeding of slaves. As regards the latter suggestion, the labour legislation which might provide a useful basis for the Abyssinian Government.

In any case, it would be useful that the Abyssinian Government should consider whether it might not do so, revise its habit of 1923 and prohibit the enslavement of all persons even in the course of warlike operations.

The Committee does not at present feel able to make any other suggestions, but in a position to do so effectively, it would have to possess a detailed knowledge of the special circumstances of the country, a knowledge which can only be possessed by persons directly acquainted with the present state of the country.

In its proceedings, the Committee received through the Emperor's representative regarding the Emperor's intention, which the Emperor had announced in the course of the present year, to change the law which prohibited the Emperor's subjects from selling their children into slavery.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The same information was furnished to the Committee by the Emperor's representative, who stated that the Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

According to the Emperor's representative, the Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

The Emperor's intention was to abolish this institution, which has existed since the time of the first pharaohs, and which was suggested in the Temporary Commission's report on the subject of the Law of Sale, in which they desire to enter the door of the abolition of slavery, and which is being prepared by the Emperor's representative.

B. Suggestions

34. The abolition of the status of slavery in law and in fact in the countries to which slaves are at present sent, as recommended in Chapter I of this report, would in itself, by putting an end to the demand, ensure the disappearance of the slave trade.

Until this end is achieved, it is to be hoped that the Powers exercising rights of sovereignty over African territories along the Red Sea and Indian Ocean will persist in their efforts to prevent the importation of slaves or the sale of free persons as slaves in Africa. In this connection, the Committee can only express the hope that the happy conditions which formerly prevailed between these Powers, including Egypt, will be maintained and if necessary strengthened. It is of the utmost importance that there should be a firm and necessary chain of supervision with which Arabia was formerly surrounded by agreement, in order to prevent the traffic in slaves to or in this part of the world.

36. All these Powers should, in particular, consider the possibility of inducing their subjects to leave the territory to which they belong, unless they are provided by the authority of the country in question with a personal passport containing a precise description of their identity. A system of checking their passports so as to verify the return of their holders seems also desirable.

37. These Powers should, at all events, if they have not already done so, impose severe penalties against the captains or other masters of vessels who are found attempting to land slaves who have left any point on the coast other than one of the places specified, without having obtained a permit to leave. Similar penalties should be inflicted on the captains or other masters of vessels who take on board any person not provided with a passport issued by or stamped with the seal of, the authority of the port of embarkation after satisfying themselves that the person in question is really a pilgrim.

38. As regards supervision over vessels at sea or on the coast of Arabia or the Persian Gulf, it should be noted that Article 3 of the 1926 Convention provides for the conclusion, between the signatory States, or between certain of them, of Conventions designed to promote the disappearance of the slave trade. It is highly desirable that such Conventions should be concluded with a view to going as far as possible, and particularly that the special agreements provided for in Article 3 of the Convention should be concluded as soon as possible between the United Kingdom, Egypt, and the Powers concerned, with a view to coordinating their efforts for the suppression of the slave trade.

The Committee is of the opinion that it is desirable that the Powers concerned should, in the case of any vessel which is found to have been engaged in the slave trade, or which is suspected of being so engaged, have the right to board the vessel, and if it is against them, therefor to detain it.

The Committee is also competent to discuss this delicate question, but it is of the opinion that it will be studied, and that the Powers will agree to put a stop to any violation of the rights of humanity which constitutes a grave violation of the rights of humanity.

In any case, it would seem that the Powers should, in order to prevent any further violation of the rights of humanity, take the necessary steps to ensure that the slave trade is completely suppressed.

The Powers might further consider, within their territorial waters in the region of the Red Sea and the Persian Gulf, and beyond the coast of Arabia, the possibility of having the guilty persons concerned in the slave trade, or suspected of being so engaged, arrested and sent to a place of confinement.

As it will be seen, the Committee is of the opinion that the Powers concerned should, in the case of any vessel which is found to have been engaged in the slave trade, or which is suspected of being so engaged, have the right to board the vessel, and if it is against them, therefor to detain it.

The Committee is of the opinion that it is desirable that the Powers concerned should, in the case of any vessel which is found to have been engaged in the slave trade, or which is suspected of being so engaged, have the right to board the vessel, and if it is against them, therefor to detain it.

The Committee is of the opinion that it is desirable that the Powers concerned should, in the case of any vessel which is found to have been engaged in the slave trade, or which is suspected of being so engaged, have the right to board the vessel, and if it is against them, therefor to detain it.

The Committee is of the opinion that it is desirable that the Powers concerned should, in the case of any vessel which is found to have been engaged in the slave trade, or which is suspected of being so engaged, have the right to board the vessel, and if it is against them, therefor to detain it.

The Committee is of the opinion that it is desirable that the Powers concerned should, in the case of any vessel which is found to have been engaged in the slave trade, or which is suspected of being so engaged, have the right to board the vessel, and if it is against them, therefor to detain it.

measures suggested by the Temporary Commission, it appears, however, from the documents that since the Convention of 1926 150 slaves were freed by the British Legation at Jeddah and sent to Port Sudan, where arrangements were made to give them a satisfactory temporary shelter.

It would perhaps be sufficient if the Powers exercising rights of sovereignty over African territories along the Red Sea and Indian Ocean would persist in their efforts to prevent the importation of slaves or the sale of free persons as slaves in Africa. In this connection, the Committee can only express the hope that the happy conditions which formerly prevailed between these Powers, including Egypt, will be maintained and if necessary strengthened. It is of the utmost importance that there should be a firm and necessary chain of supervision with which Arabia was formerly surrounded by agreement, in order to prevent the traffic in slaves to or in this part of the world.

36. All these Powers should, in particular, consider the possibility of inducing their subjects to leave the territory to which they belong, unless they are provided by the authority of the country in question with a personal passport containing a precise description of their identity. A system of checking their passports so as to verify the return of their holders seems also desirable.

37. These Powers should, at all events, if they have not already done so, impose severe penalties against the captains or other masters of vessels who are found attempting to land slaves who have left any point on the coast other than one of the places specified, without having obtained a permit to leave. Similar penalties should be inflicted on the captains or other masters of vessels who take on board any person not provided with a passport issued by or stamped with the seal of, the authority of the port of embarkation after satisfying themselves that the person in question is really a pilgrim.

38. As regards supervision over vessels at sea or on the coast of Arabia or the Persian Gulf, it should be noted that Article 3 of the 1926 Convention provides for the conclusion, between the signatory States, or between certain of them, of Conventions designed to promote the disappearance of the slave trade. It is highly desirable that such Conventions should be concluded with a view to going as far as possible, and particularly that the special agreements provided for in Article 3 of the Convention should be concluded as soon as possible between the United Kingdom, Egypt, and the Powers concerned, with a view to coordinating their efforts for the suppression of the slave trade.

The Committee is of the opinion that it is desirable that the Powers concerned should, in the case of any vessel which is found to have been engaged in the slave trade, or which is suspected of being so engaged, have the right to board the vessel, and if it is against them, therefor to detain it.

The Committee is also competent to discuss this delicate question, but it is of the opinion that it will be studied, and that the Powers will agree to put a stop to any violation of the rights of humanity which constitutes a grave violation of the rights of humanity.

In any case, it would seem that the Powers should, in order to prevent any further violation of the rights of humanity, take the necessary steps to ensure that the slave trade is completely suppressed.

The Powers might further consider, within their territorial waters in the region of the Red Sea and the Persian Gulf, and beyond the coast of Arabia, the possibility of having the guilty persons concerned in the slave trade, or suspected of being so engaged, arrested and sent to a place of confinement.

As it will be seen, the Committee is of the opinion that the Powers concerned should, in the case of any vessel which is found to have been engaged in the slave trade, or which is suspected of being so engaged, have the right to board the vessel, and if it is against them, therefor to detain it.

The Committee is of the opinion that it is desirable that the Powers concerned should, in the case of any vessel which is found to have been engaged in the slave trade, or which is suspected of being so engaged, have the right to board the vessel, and if it is against them, therefor to detain it.

The Committee is of the opinion that it is desirable that the Powers concerned should, in the case of any vessel which is found to have been engaged in the slave trade, or which is suspected of being so engaged, have the right to board the vessel, and if it is against them, therefor to detain it.

The Committee is of the opinion that it is desirable that the Powers concerned should, in the case of any vessel which is found to have been engaged in the slave trade, or which is suspected of being so engaged, have the right to board the vessel, and if it is against them, therefor to detain it.

The Committee is of the opinion that it is desirable that the Powers concerned should, in the case of any vessel which is found to have been engaged in the slave trade, or which is suspected of being so engaged, have the right to board the vessel, and if it is against them, therefor to detain it.

The Committee is of the opinion that it is desirable that the Powers concerned should, in the case of any vessel which is found to have been engaged in the slave trade, or which is suspected of being so engaged, have the right to board the vessel, and if it is against them, therefor to detain it.

The Committee is of the opinion that it is desirable that the Powers concerned should, in the case of any vessel which is found to have been engaged in the slave trade, or which is suspected of being so engaged, have the right to board the vessel, and if it is against them, therefor to detain it.

The Committee is of the opinion that it is desirable that the Powers concerned should, in the case of any vessel which is found to have been engaged in the slave trade, or which is suspected of being so engaged, have the right to board the vessel, and if it is against them, therefor to detain it.

The documents supplied or transmitted by the British Government tend to confirm the statement. There are said to be no sales of children, but children are placed in service on payment of a sum of money to the parents, though the main object is to ensure the child the means of subsistence, which the parents cannot give it. The child is regarded rather as a member of the family in which she is placed, in any case, though obliged to give her services, she occupies in the house a position superior to that of the paid servants. According to the same source, the "M. T. S. I." are rarely ill-treated, as the Chinese love children. Further, the Chinese inflict severe penalties on persons guilty of ill-treating children, and such persons are held in public opinion.

Whatever the explanation of this very marked divergence of opinion, the Government issued on March 1st, 1927, regulations which, *inter alia*, prohibited the placing of young girls as "M. T. S. I." The regulations declare all such girls, just as before the publication of the report, to be as well treated, and sent to school from the age of 12 to the age of 14 if they so desire. Penalties are provided for those who violate the regulations, but the documents refer to similar regulations in the Province of Luken, but the documents do not refer to them. It appears also that the Nationalist Government has not yet taken any steps to enforce the Canton regulations, but the Committee of either the Luken or the Canton regulations, or both, or those of March 1st, 1927, are under consideration at Canton. The Committee they have required that they follow.

Such are the facts supplied by the existing sources. The Committee cannot afford to describe the contents without endorsing the other of the above as to the legitimacy or illegitimacy of the "M. T. S. I." system. It would be that report from the Chinese delegate to the Association of the Chinese member among their supporters persons who are not very well informed and believe appear to be equally competent in the matter.

The Committee has also received a number of reports from the Chinese side, and it is clear that the Chinese side is not in a position to give a clear and definite answer to the question of the legitimacy of the "M. T. S. I." system. The Chinese side is divided into two main groups, the Nationalist Government and the Kuomintang. The Nationalist Government has issued regulations which prohibit the placing of young girls as "M. T. S. I." and has provided penalties for those who violate these regulations. The Kuomintang, on the other hand, has not yet taken any steps to enforce the regulations, and it is clear that the Nationalist Government has not yet taken any steps to enforce the regulations. The Committee is therefore unable to give a clear and definite answer to the question of the legitimacy of the "M. T. S. I." system.

The Committee has also received a number of reports from the Chinese side, and it is clear that the Chinese side is not in a position to give a clear and definite answer to the question of the legitimacy of the "M. T. S. I." system. The Chinese side is divided into two main groups, the Nationalist Government and the Kuomintang. The Nationalist Government has issued regulations which prohibit the placing of young girls as "M. T. S. I." and has provided penalties for those who violate these regulations. The Kuomintang, on the other hand, has not yet taken any steps to enforce the regulations, and it is clear that the Nationalist Government has not yet taken any steps to enforce the regulations. The Committee is therefore unable to give a clear and definite answer to the question of the legitimacy of the "M. T. S. I." system.

CHAPTER V

The present Chinese system of placing young girls as "M. T. S. I." is a system which has been in existence for many years. It is a system which is based on the idea of placing young girls in service on payment of a sum of money to the parents. The main object of the system is to ensure the child the means of subsistence, which the parents cannot give it. The child is regarded rather as a member of the family in which she is placed, in any case, though obliged to give her services, she occupies in the house a position superior to that of the paid servants. According to the same source, the "M. T. S. I." are rarely ill-treated, as the Chinese love children. Further, the Chinese inflict severe penalties on persons guilty of ill-treating children, and such persons are held in public opinion.

The present Chinese system of placing young girls as "M. T. S. I." is a system which has been in existence for many years. It is a system which is based on the idea of placing young girls in service on payment of a sum of money to the parents. The main object of the system is to ensure the child the means of subsistence, which the parents cannot give it. The child is regarded rather as a member of the family in which she is placed, in any case, though obliged to give her services, she occupies in the house a position superior to that of the paid servants. According to the same source, the "M. T. S. I." are rarely ill-treated, as the Chinese love children. Further, the Chinese inflict severe penalties on persons guilty of ill-treating children, and such persons are held in public opinion.

The documents supplied or transmitted by the British Government tend to confirm this statement. There are said to be no sales of children, but children are placed in service on payment of a sum of money to the parents, though the main object is to ensure the child the means of subsistence, which the parents cannot give it. The child is regarded rather as a member of the family in which she is placed than in any case, though obliged to give her services she occupies in the house a position superior to that of the paid servants. According to the same authority, "Miu Tsai" are rarely ill-treated, as the Chinese love children. Further, the Chinese laws, it is stated, inflict severe penalties on persons guilty of ill-treating children, and such persons lose all standing in public opinion.

Whatever the explanation of this very marked divergence of opinion, the Canton Provincial Government issued on March 1st, 1927, regulations which, *inter alia*, prohibit the purchase, sale or pledging of young girls as "Miu Tsai". The regulations declare all such contracts null and void. Girls purchased before the publication of the regulations are known as *adops*. The regulations stipulated that daughters must be well treated, and sent to school from the age of 14 to 16 and must be allowed the age of 22 if they so desire. Penalties are provided for breaches of the regulations. The regulations refer to similar regulations in the province of Kweichow, but these appear to have been abandoned by purchase. It appears that the National Government of China has not issued regulations of either the Fukien or the Canton regulations, and regulations of either of those of March 1st, 1927, are under consideration at that time. It is stated that the regulations they have acquired the force of law.

Such are the data supplied by the existing literature. The literature does not seem to confine itself to describing the contents without criticism, and in other of the literature is to be found above as to the legitimacy or reprehensibility of the "Miu Tsai" system. It is to be noted that apart from the Chinese delegates to the Assembly of September 1926, the only other members among their supporters persons who are equally competent in the matter.

It is to be noted that the literature does not seem to confine itself to describing the contents without criticism, and in other of the literature is to be found above as to the legitimacy or reprehensibility of the "Miu Tsai" system. It is to be noted that apart from the Chinese delegates to the Assembly of September 1926, the only other members among their supporters persons who are equally competent in the matter.

It is to be noted that the literature does not seem to confine itself to describing the contents without criticism, and in other of the literature is to be found above as to the legitimacy or reprehensibility of the "Miu Tsai" system. It is to be noted that apart from the Chinese delegates to the Assembly of September 1926, the only other members among their supporters persons who are equally competent in the matter.

It is to be noted that the literature does not seem to confine itself to describing the contents without criticism, and in other of the literature is to be found above as to the legitimacy or reprehensibility of the "Miu Tsai" system. It is to be noted that apart from the Chinese delegates to the Assembly of September 1926, the only other members among their supporters persons who are equally competent in the matter.

... which is not well known

Faded and mostly illegible text, possibly bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.

Faded and mostly illegible text at the bottom of the page, possibly bleed-through.

Under the first of these aspects (i.e. in the case where a debtor really pledges a person) the system obviously comes within the definition of slavery, and it has been abolished implicitly in all countries where the status of slave has been done away with.

Nevertheless, the abolition of slavery has not in itself had the effect of rendering illegal the acceptance by the creditor of a hostage pending the payment of his debt, particularly if the hostage agrees to the restraint on his person. That is perhaps why certain Governments such as American and the Rio de Oro Colony, have explicitly prohibited the pledging of a person.

However this may be, thanks to the diffusion among the natives of modern legal concepts, the rights attaching to the human person, as well as to the abolition of slavery, the question is disappearing or at all events those aspects of it which constitute a violation of liberty. Similar progress cannot, of course, be recorded for countries in which slavery is a legal institution.

The so-called pledging of the person is rarely found now, save in the case of services rendered to a creditor by a debtor voluntarily, in payment of the debt.

54. This change, desirable though it may be, in that it results in a system more in accordance with legal conceptions of civilised peoples, may nevertheless give rise to malpractice.

The first is where the creditor when the debtor offers or agrees to serve, stipulates in the debt instrument to stipulate in the contract the length of time during which the debtor is bound to render service for this purpose. This abuse appears to be fairly widespread in certain parts of Africa, and it is perhaps the fear of it that has led certain Governments to prohibit the practice, that no one may discharge his debts by placing himself in the service of his creditor, as in Kordofan.

A second malpractice has been pointed out in the temporary system, namely, where the contract between the creditor and the debtor acquires a character of inequality of the amount of the debt or of the duration of the services to be rendered, or where the creditor only will the debtor when threatened with proceedings agreed to avoid them, to serve for a period out of all proportion to the value of his services. In such a case, the creditor will reduce the debtor while in his service to become more than a pledged person, which may have the effect of practically placing him under the obligation to give his whole service and to spend the rest of his life in a great part of it as his creditor's servant.

The Committee, in general terms, has not found in the material supplied any indication of the illegality of pledging of the person, but it does state that this practice is still in vogue in certain parts of Africa, and it writes in some of the American countries.

The Committee has also noted that in the Philippines that it was a practice in that Republic to allow the creditor to reduce the debtor to a state of slavery, and that the Government of the Netherlands in the Netherlands East Indies has prohibited the practice of pledging of the person by the creditor.

The Committee has also noted that in the Philippines that it was a practice in that Republic to allow the creditor to reduce the debtor to a state of slavery, and that the Government of the Netherlands in the Netherlands East Indies has prohibited the practice of pledging of the person by the creditor.

who has entered into an undertaking to render service. In the first place, whatever be the nature of the debt, the labour contract is not entered upon voluntarily, but is imposed on his labour. The fact that the person who has entered into the contract has performed the work is not sufficient to entitle him to demand the payment of his debt, but he is bound to continue to work until the creditor has received the full amount of his debt. The fact that the person who has entered into the contract has performed the work is not sufficient to entitle him to demand the payment of his debt, but he is bound to continue to work until the creditor has received the full amount of his debt.

The Committee further suggests that in order to avoid these abuses, it should be taken to see that the person who has entered into the contract is not reduced to a state of slavery, and that the creditor is not allowed to demand the payment of his debt by requiring the person to work for him.

59. The 1924 temporary Commission was inclined to think that the meaning usually attributed to the term "to the 1926 Convention" was that of a person who is reduced to a state of slavery, and that the term "to the 1926 Convention" was that of a person who is reduced to a state of slavery, and that the term "to the 1926 Convention" was that of a person who is reduced to a state of slavery.

The 1924 temporary Commission also agreed that the term "to the 1926 Convention" may imply the idea of a person who is reduced to a state of slavery, and that the term "to the 1926 Convention" may imply the idea of a person who is reduced to a state of slavery, and that the term "to the 1926 Convention" may imply the idea of a person who is reduced to a state of slavery.

With respect to the views expressed by M. Delbosque as to the exact structure in the French colonies of tropical Africa, which views are not in agreement with the description given by the temporary Commission to report the latter expressed the opinion that the description given by M. Delbosque's survey was probably more correct than that of the 1924 Commission.

According to M. Delbosque, the term "to the 1926 Convention" is a collective body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body.

The Committee considered that the term "to the 1926 Convention" is a collective body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body.

The Committee considered that the term "to the 1926 Convention" is a collective body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body.

The Committee considered that the term "to the 1926 Convention" is a collective body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body.

The Committee considered that the term "to the 1926 Convention" is a collective body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body.

The Committee considered that the term "to the 1926 Convention" is a collective body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body.

The Committee considered that the term "to the 1926 Convention" is a collective body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body.

The Committee considered that the term "to the 1926 Convention" is a collective body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body.

The Committee considered that the term "to the 1926 Convention" is a collective body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body.

The Committee considered that the term "to the 1926 Convention" is a collective body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body, but a body which is not a national body.

CHAPTER VIII SUMMARY AND GENERAL SUGGESTIONS

... up with the exception of Liberia with which the Committee did not feel called upon to deal at length from the material submitted to the Committee in the course of the discussions which took place in the Committee

... in the old form of vast organized operations such as still exist only thirty years ago in Africa has completely disappeared under the control of the European Colonial Powers which have effectively occupied their entire territories and African territories placed under their authority although at intervals some of the African States such as Abyssinia in districts where they are not yet established

... government does not yet make itself sufficiently felt there still remains to be done at the capture of these men in order to prevent their being sold into slavery. The number of such sales is declining from year to year and the Government has made considerable progress in the suppression of the slave trade between the Powers and the Colonies

... the various methods of the slave trade which have been mentioned in the preceding chapters of this report. It is to be noted that the slave trade is still carried on in some of the African States and in some of the Colonies and that the slave trade is still carried on in some of the African States and in some of the Colonies

... the various methods of the slave trade which have been mentioned in the preceding chapters of this report. It is to be noted that the slave trade is still carried on in some of the African States and in some of the Colonies and that the slave trade is still carried on in some of the African States and in some of the Colonies

... the various methods of the slave trade which have been mentioned in the preceding chapters of this report. It is to be noted that the slave trade is still carried on in some of the African States and in some of the Colonies and that the slave trade is still carried on in some of the African States and in some of the Colonies

... the various methods of the slave trade which have been mentioned in the preceding chapters of this report. It is to be noted that the slave trade is still carried on in some of the African States and in some of the Colonies and that the slave trade is still carried on in some of the African States and in some of the Colonies

... the various methods of the slave trade which have been mentioned in the preceding chapters of this report. It is to be noted that the slave trade is still carried on in some of the African States and in some of the Colonies and that the slave trade is still carried on in some of the African States and in some of the Colonies

... the various methods of the slave trade which have been mentioned in the preceding chapters of this report. It is to be noted that the slave trade is still carried on in some of the African States and in some of the Colonies and that the slave trade is still carried on in some of the African States and in some of the Colonies

... the various methods of the slave trade which have been mentioned in the preceding chapters of this report. It is to be noted that the slave trade is still carried on in some of the African States and in some of the Colonies and that the slave trade is still carried on in some of the African States and in some of the Colonies

... the various methods of the slave trade which have been mentioned in the preceding chapters of this report. It is to be noted that the slave trade is still carried on in some of the African States and in some of the Colonies and that the slave trade is still carried on in some of the African States and in some of the Colonies

... the various methods of the slave trade which have been mentioned in the preceding chapters of this report. It is to be noted that the slave trade is still carried on in some of the African States and in some of the Colonies and that the slave trade is still carried on in some of the African States and in some of the Colonies

... the various methods of the slave trade which have been mentioned in the preceding chapters of this report. It is to be noted that the slave trade is still carried on in some of the African States and in some of the Colonies and that the slave trade is still carried on in some of the African States and in some of the Colonies

... the various methods of the slave trade which have been mentioned in the preceding chapters of this report. It is to be noted that the slave trade is still carried on in some of the African States and in some of the Colonies and that the slave trade is still carried on in some of the African States and in some of the Colonies

... the various methods of the slave trade which have been mentioned in the preceding chapters of this report. It is to be noted that the slave trade is still carried on in some of the African States and in some of the Colonies and that the slave trade is still carried on in some of the African States and in some of the Colonies

not only the documents provided for in Article 7 of the 1926 Convention but also such information as they were in a position to furnish as to the present situation of slavery and even information from private sources which they thought fit to communicate either relating to their own territories or to the general position of slavery.

However, while certain Governments such as those of Belgium, the United Kingdom, France, the Netherlands, Portugal and the Anglo-Egyptian Sudan—supplied information, and while certain of these reports furnished valuable data, many Governments have not acceded to the desire expressed by the Assembly of the League of Nations. The Committee would have found of very great value other sources of information such as the reports of diplomatic and consular agents in these territories regarding slavery in countries in which they are appointed if slavery still exists in the colonies or again in communication with the associations concerned with the question.

Further of course the Committee to hasten to the means and the time required for classifying these information elements and checking the statements contained therein information from various sources and to have decided by the majority.

The Committee is in a therefore in a position to submit a definite report to the first session put to it under the terms of reference, namely the extent to which the Convention has been successful in putting an end to slavery and what has been achieved in the progress in that direction.

The suggestions submitted by the Committee at the end of each chapter of its present report are intended to be of a general nature and of a relative value.

The slavery question which has been raised in this report was by what methods assistance could be rendered to the States in which slavery still exists with the object of putting an end to slavery within their territory.

In that order the Committee has endeavored to give answers since except in the case of Liberia with which the Committee has not been called upon to deal owing to the existence of a special procedure of the League of Nations in the question which concerns that country no State had expressed a desire for assistance. It would be desirable to have political assistance, financial assistance, technical assistance, and a type of assistance which, while possible in the case of one State, would be of assistance to others. At the same time among the suggestions of the Committee are those which are of a general nature and which the Committee has recommended for the consideration of the States in the League of Nations in the measures proposed by the Committee in the preceding chapters of this report. It is to be noted that the Committee has recommended for the consideration of the States in the League of Nations in the measures proposed by the Committee in the preceding chapters of this report.

The Committee has endeavored to give answers since except in the case of Liberia with which the Committee has not been called upon to deal owing to the existence of a special procedure of the League of Nations in the question which concerns that country no State had expressed a desire for assistance.

It would be desirable to have political assistance, financial assistance, technical assistance, and a type of assistance which, while possible in the case of one State, would be of assistance to others.

At the same time among the suggestions of the Committee are those which are of a general nature and which the Committee has recommended for the consideration of the States in the League of Nations in the measures proposed by the Committee in the preceding chapters of this report.

It is to be noted that the Committee has recommended for the consideration of the States in the League of Nations in the measures proposed by the Committee in the preceding chapters of this report.

The Committee has endeavored to give answers since except in the case of Liberia with which the Committee has not been called upon to deal owing to the existence of a special procedure of the League of Nations in the question which concerns that country no State had expressed a desire for assistance.

It would be desirable to have political assistance, financial assistance, technical assistance, and a type of assistance which, while possible in the case of one State, would be of assistance to others.

At the same time among the suggestions of the Committee are those which are of a general nature and which the Committee has recommended for the consideration of the States in the League of Nations in the measures proposed by the Committee in the preceding chapters of this report.

A 1910 VI
A 20 1931 VI
A 29 (a) 1931 VI
A 13 1931 VI
A 17 1931 VI
C 55 M 20 1930 VI
C E 1 1932 VI

Letter from the British Delegation dated September 16th, 1930, transmitting a Memorandum concerning slavery.
Report by the Secretary General, submitted to the Assembly in accordance with its Resolution of September 16th, 1930.
Annual Report by the Secretary General to the Assembly, 1930.
Report by the International Commission of Enquiry into Slavery, submitted to the Assembly in accordance with its Resolution of September 16th, 1930.
Letter from the Government of the Sudan, dated August 20th, 1930.

Appendix B

DOCUMENTS COMMUNICATED BY GOVERNMENTS TO THE SECRETARY GENERAL OF THE LEAGUE OF NATIONS IN REPLY TO THE CIRCULAR LETTER FROM THE SECRETARY GENERAL DATED 17th FEBRUARY 1931 (Document C E 1931 VI)

C E 1 1931 VI containing letters from the following Governments: Belgium (November 1930), Canada (December 1930), France (February 1931), Germany (January 1931), Mexico (December 31st, 1930), Netherlands (November 1930), Norway (January 1931), Spain (November 1930), Sweden (November 1930), Switzerland (November 1930).

C E 1931 VI containing letters from the Governments of South Africa, 1931, and Iraq, February 1931.

C E 1931 VI containing letters from the Governments of the United Kingdom, 1931, and the Netherlands, 1931.

C E 1931 VI containing letters from the Governments of the United States of America, 1931, and the United States of Mexico, 1931.

C E 1931 VI containing letters from the Governments of the United States of America, 1931, and the United States of Mexico, 1931.

C E 1931 VI containing letters from the Governments of the United States of America, 1931, and the United States of Mexico, 1931.

C E 1931 VI containing letters from the Governments of the United States of America, 1931, and the United States of Mexico, 1931.

C E 1931 VI containing letters from the Governments of the United States of America, 1931, and the United States of Mexico, 1931.

C E 1931 VI containing letters from the Governments of the United States of America, 1931, and the United States of Mexico, 1931.

C E 1931 VI containing letters from the Governments of the United States of America, 1931, and the United States of Mexico, 1931.

An Advisory Council to the Department has been appointed, consisting of all the Kases and a few other important men, under the Presidency of the Heri Appant.

An Abyssinian Anti-Slavery Society is to be founded for both into which the Advisory Council will be merged, but the Emperor said, with a smile, "None of the members of the Advisory Council will be permitted to become members of the Anti-Slavery Society until they have released all their own slaves." The Emperor's younger son is to be a member. The object of the society will be propaganda and also to keep the Slavery Department on its work. The Emperor sets great store by the society and thinks that there will be quite a movement in favour of it among the people of the country.

The Department has received a letter from the Secretary General of the League of Nations, dated 17th February 1931, in which he asks for information regarding the progress of the work of the Department.

The Department has received a letter from the Secretary General of the League of Nations, dated 17th February 1931, in which he asks for information regarding the progress of the work of the Department.

Several committees have been appointed to investigate the conditions of the slaves in the different provinces. The committees will be working on the basis of the data furnished by the local authorities and will be reporting to the Department. The Department is also working on the basis of the data furnished by the local authorities and will be reporting to the Department.

The Department has received a letter from the Secretary General of the League of Nations, dated 17th February 1931, in which he asks for information regarding the progress of the work of the Department. The Department has received a letter from the Secretary General of the League of Nations, dated 17th February 1931, in which he asks for information regarding the progress of the work of the Department. The Department has received a letter from the Secretary General of the League of Nations, dated 17th February 1931, in which he asks for information regarding the progress of the work of the Department.

The Department has received a letter from the Secretary General of the League of Nations, dated 17th February 1931, in which he asks for information regarding the progress of the work of the Department. The Department has received a letter from the Secretary General of the League of Nations, dated 17th February 1931, in which he asks for information regarding the progress of the work of the Department.

The Department has received a letter from the Secretary General of the League of Nations, dated 17th February 1931, in which he asks for information regarding the progress of the work of the Department. The Department has received a letter from the Secretary General of the League of Nations, dated 17th February 1931, in which he asks for information regarding the progress of the work of the Department.

The Department has received a letter from the Secretary General of the League of Nations, dated 17th February 1931, in which he asks for information regarding the progress of the work of the Department. The Department has received a letter from the Secretary General of the League of Nations, dated 17th February 1931, in which he asks for information regarding the progress of the work of the Department.

The Department has received a letter from the Secretary General of the League of Nations, dated 17th February 1931, in which he asks for information regarding the progress of the work of the Department. The Department has received a letter from the Secretary General of the League of Nations, dated 17th February 1931, in which he asks for information regarding the progress of the work of the Department.

The Department has received a letter from the Secretary General of the League of Nations, dated 17th February 1931, in which he asks for information regarding the progress of the work of the Department. The Department has received a letter from the Secretary General of the League of Nations, dated 17th February 1931, in which he asks for information regarding the progress of the work of the Department.

The Department has received a letter from the Secretary General of the League of Nations, dated 17th February 1931, in which he asks for information regarding the progress of the work of the Department. The Department has received a letter from the Secretary General of the League of Nations, dated 17th February 1931, in which he asks for information regarding the progress of the work of the Department.

The Department has received a letter from the Secretary General of the League of Nations, dated 17th February 1931, in which he asks for information regarding the progress of the work of the Department. The Department has received a letter from the Secretary General of the League of Nations, dated 17th February 1931, in which he asks for information regarding the progress of the work of the Department.

38

106

1937/33

The Under Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his

compliments to you and is pleased to inform you that

Foreign Office
London E.C. 1

25 FEB 1938
DOL OFFICE 48560

Very truly yours,
R. M. ...

No 31

Name and Date

Subject

Very truly yours

Signature

Department

MEMORANDUM

To: Mr. [Name] [Address]

February 7th, 1932.

Re: [Subject] February 7th, 1932.

Re: [Subject] February 7th, 1932.

Re: [Subject]

My telegram No. [Number]

following received from Chartum No. 15,

addressed to Addis Ababa No. 32; repeated to Cairo,

our delegate reports February 3rd and February 4th

from Chartum that he is experiencing great difficulty with

Ethiopian delegation. They refuse accept (Agr.omit.)

established by Sudan government as sufficient warrant for

trial of accused and recovery of those captured although our

delegation has offered to produce all his witnesses before them.

They say they were instructed to investigate all cases for

themselves and interpret the law according to their own

with illegal and themselves.

captured persons and others wanted by us, many of whom are

somehere in Abyssinia. They decline to hand over Ethiopian

subjects for trial and are only willing to surrender Sudanese

captives and misfactors after settling themselves in matters

related above as to accused of our facts.

This procedure is unacceptable in principle and would

obviously involve endless delay (Agr.omit.) our

delegate in the sense that it is better for negotiations to

fail through than that he should give up on any essential. and

NO DISTRIBUTION.

February 8th 1933.

February 8th 1933.

February 8th 1933.

February 8th 1933.

NOTICE

.....

A detailed report is reported to Cairo

Your letter of 2/3

..... receipt

..... at

.....

..... of the
..... be
.....

NO DISTRIBUTION.

Code telegram to Sir P. Loraine (Cairo).

Foreign Office. February 10th, 1933. 2.10 p.m.

No. 37.

Your telegram No. 35 (of February 8th, Sudan-Egyptian frontier meeting).

Please repeat in Addis Ababa your reply to
Khartoum telegram No. 10.

3063/35/1
The Secretary of State, Foreign Office, London, S.W.1

3 of 110

The Under Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his compliments to the Under Secretary of State for the Colonies and the Secretary of State for the Colonies in connection with the above mentioned paper.

Foreign Office,
February 23rd 1932



18060/32

Reference to previous correspondence

Foreign Office file in J 100/45/1 of January 20th

Description of Enclosure

NOT

Name and Date

Subject

fm

re 18060/32

3
Proposed Agreement Kenya

Radio Note

Meeting

15th January

18060/32

18060/32

37
11

Printed and published by the Government Printer, London, S.W. 1
1931

THE Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his
compliments to the Under-Secretary of State for
the Colonies

January 25 1932
18060/32
JE

Large open letter in 3 vols 25/1 of January 20th

Description of Enclosure

NOTE

Name and Date	Subject
for	
replaced	
Adele Akah	
of 28 January	

replaced by...

replaced by...

8.
British Legation,

Addis Ababa.

24 January 1938

Sir,

With reference to my conversation with Your Excellency on the 17th instant regarding the Bako raids, I have the honour to state that the Government of Kenya accept the proposal that a meeting should take place in the neighbourhood of the frontier between the Commissioner of the Northern Frontier Province and the Governor of Bako, Dejazmach Bayana Marid.

3. It is understood that the meeting will take place not later than 22nd February next at the spot where the British troops are at present encamped on the Eastern shore of Lake Rudolf, which is situated some seven miles south of the frontier and is named Kiol in Your Excellency's Note No. 22 of 29 December.

3. It is further understood that both representatives will have full power to settle at the meeting the question of responsibility and compensation for the raids carried out by Ethiopian tribesmen in British territory in September and October last.

4. I shall be glad to receive an early reply confirming the above arrangement.

I avail myself of this opportunity to renew to Your Excellency the expression of my high consideration.

(Signed) S. BARTON.

His Majesty's Minister.

His Excellency
Belatsangheta Marid, K.B.E.,
Minister for Foreign Affairs
of the Ethiopian Government.

to the modifications suggested in numbered paragraphs 6 and 7 of Sir John Maffey's despatch. Unless these modifications in the terms of the demand to be made upon the Abyssinian Government are considered to be of a nature to justify a reversal of the attitude taken up by the Government of Kenya, the communication to be made by Sir Sidney Barton will naturally have reference only to the territory of the Sudan.

3. Sir John Simon proposes to make the difficulty which the Sudan Government expect to experience in giving effect to the right of punitive action which it is desired to secure for them, the subject of further consultation with the War Office, Air Ministry and Treasury.

4. With regard to the last paragraph of his despatch, Sir John Maffey is correct in interpreting the relevant passage in paragraph 5 of Sir John Simon's despatch to Cairo No. 974 of December 20th as referring only to the landing of troops in the Sudan.

*with
Navy
Dept*

I am,

Sir,

Your obedient servant

definitely decide to proceed with their present intentions, then the Sudan Government will do their utmost to assist in the matter. He makes it clear however that with their present military resources the Sudan Government are not in a position fully to implement the policy proposed by His Majesty's Government and that any attempt to do so would impose a serious increase in the Sudan Government's financial liabilities. You will, I trust, agree that it is highly undesirable that at this moment any additional financial burden should be placed on the Sudan Government and that they can hardly be expected to undertake serious additional expenditure on their military forces at the present time. It may however be that in the circumstances His Majesty's Government would be prepared to assist the Sudan Government either militarily or financially to suppress the rebellion which they themselves wish to see suppressed. It is to be seen to least whether this is in fact the case.

4. In the contrary event and if no such assistance is forthcoming then it appears to me that, as pointed out by Sir John Saffrey, there is the obvious risk if Sir John Barton makes representations to the Abyssinian Government in the sense proposed in the draft despatch drawn up by your department that threats may be made which may subsequently prove impossible of fulfillment. To avoid such possibilities I seems desirable to modify Sir John Barton's instructions in the manner proposed in paragraph 6 of the Governor-General's despatch and to make it clear that the Sudan Government are not to be regarded as despatched. I am advised vis-à-vis of the Abyssinian Government to take punitive action in the case of all raids in general but rather as being entitled to

/take

7th January, 1935.

No. 12
(S.S. 17)

Sir,

In continuation of my despatch No. 4 of 2nd January I have the honour to submit my observations upon the terms of the draft despatch which His Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs proposes to address to Sir Sidney HARTON upon the method of providing for the suppression of raids into the Sudan.

These raids furnish evidence of a state of affairs which would be a scandal under any conditions of human society and which are doubly scandalous in the border territories of states pledged to support the ideals and adopt the methods of the League of Nations. Speaking on behalf of the Sudan Government I desire to express my gratitude for the support which is now proffered to us in seeking a solution of this grave problem and for the firmness with which that problem is approached. I am convinced that it is only by firm insistence on a definite and determined policy implemented by definite and determined sanctions that this record of cruelty and suffering can be brought to an end.

In paragraph 1 of the covering despatch No. 974 of 6th December, addressed by the Secretary of State to Your Excellency, it is laid down that it is

/impossible

His Excellency,
His Majesty's High Commissioner
for Egypt and the Sudan,
The Residency,
Khartoum.

be exercised in two ways. Firstly by attempting punitive action in the neighbourhood of the remote scenes of the raid; secondly by measures which will make themselves felt at Addis Ababa and at the Abyssinian nerve centre.

It is stressing the special value of pressure aimed at stimulating action at the central seat of Abyssinian authority. It does not wish to belittle in any way the importance and the value of action to be taken on the spot by Sudanese forces on the lines indicated in the draft despatch, but this is clearly a matter in which the Sudan Government would require help as their own slender resources would not be adequate to cope with the task.

4. In my despatch No. 4 of 6th February last, I informed Your Excellency of the reductions in fighting strength which were being effected in the Sudan defence force during the course of the year, and it will be clear that a force which has in fact been reduced to about 4,000 rifles, that is to the minimum strength requisite with the assistance of the Royal Air Force to control the million square miles constituting the Sudan, will be entirely insufficient also to undertake additional and substantial commitments along some 900 miles of frontier.

Even in the days of plenty has it ever been considered possible for this Government to garrison this frontier with troops in such a manner as to secure the provinces of Fua, Upper Nile and Bahr el Jebel against sporadic depredation. Our border defences have been

based upon small police posts stationed at intervals along the border, the development of communications, and the possibility of calling in troops from further afield in cases of serious trouble.

Under the conditions foreshadowed in Foreign Office despatch No. 978 each provision would certainly be no longer adequate. Nor would it be feasible to utilize the services of the British Garrison for duty on the Abyssinian frontier, for, even apart from the fact that they are required for the protection of the seat of Government and its communications with Port Sudan, considerations of health and transport would rule out any such possibility.

Any serious increase in our liabilities would thus involve a correspondingly serious increase in our military expenditure. In the present state of our finances this in itself would be a very grave matter.

3. In my despatch No. 192 of August 1888 I drew attention to the dangers attendant upon the taking of punitive action by this Government across the border without the previous consent of the Abyssinian Government, and I expressed a doubt as to whether such assent would be forthcoming. But I cannot deal from myself upon a perusal of the papers before me the possibility that the Abyssinian Government, finding itself driven into a corner by the ultimatum of His Majesty's Government, may take the

view that however derogatory consent may be, its grant may at least enable them to evade their responsibilities and leave the Sudan Government to fight the matter out with the border tribes.

This would not conduce to the establishment of peace and order nor to the cessation of raids, since such action as the Sudan Government could take would necessarily be occasional and local, and the border chieftains of Abyssinia would merely wait until our troops had withdrawn to retaliate, secure in the knowledge that they could decamp eastwards beyond our reach. Should such a state of affairs arise it would, I assume, be necessary for His Majesty's Government to apply further sanctions at Addis Ababa, and these might well include the suspension of recognition of the frontier. I need hardly say that I should welcome the cession of the Nilical Triangle to the south in return for any territorial gains elsewhere, however disproportionate the area, as in the Baro salient or in Bani Shanguil.

6. In paragraph 2 above I touched upon the question of the precise scope of this Government's responsibilities in the matter of taking punitive action. The wording of the draft despatch in regard to this point is as follows:-

(Para. 9) "You should make it clear to the Emperor that, in the case of any future raids which may occur, His Majesty's Government consider it essential that the Abyssinian Government should acquiesce in the punishment of these by the forces of the Sudan Government in the event of Abyssinian forces.

forces, furnished with appropriate instructions, not being promptly available....." And again (Para.11) "Should His Majesty fail specifically and clearly to concur in the action which it is proposed should be taken by the forces of the Sudan Government....."

I am not sure whether these statements must be taken to constitute a definite pledge that in certain circumstances the Sudan Government will take certain action, or whether they can legitimately be interpreted as merely stating the principle that the Sudan Government reserves the right to take such action as noted. To the latter interpretation I have no objection.

May I add that, since a measure of this kind once conveyed must be implemented at all costs I should prefer to see the wording qualified in such a way as to be understood by the Emperor to mean that the Sudan Government reserved the right to take unilateral action and would receive the fullest support from His Majesty's Government in so doing.

7. Having stated my views on the major issues involved, I would offer the following observations upon two minor points arising.

(a) In the second paragraph of the draft despatch it might, perhaps, be appropriate to refer to the reference to the meeting in the Sudan also to the Cairo conference which it has been arranged to hold at Kursumuk on 28th January, and which forms the subject of my despatch No. 10 of 13 January, 1933.

126 ~~33~~
32

... further communication...
No. 8325/35/
...
The Under-Secretary of State, Foreign Office, London, S.W.

THE Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his compliments to the Under-Secretary of State for the Colonies, and, by direction of the Secretary of State, transmits herewith copies of the under-mentioned paper.

Foreign Office,
February 15th 1983

8060/3 ✓

Reference to previous correspondence

To letter of 4th Feb. (53027401)

Description Enclosure

Under-Secretary

Under-Secretary

Adnan Ababa

...

Telegram no 29

...

5/27 ... and ... to ...

Similar letter sent to

- 7 -

(b) In the penultimate sentence of paragraph 9 reference is made to "Sheikhs such as Khogali el Hassan and El Tahir Ibrahim Afodi". The status of the latter, a private individual of no special importance, is incommensurable with that of the former who is the official representative of Ethiopian authority in the area under his charge.

6. In conclusion I would express my agreement as regards the importance of keeping the Government of Kenya informed of the occurrence of Abyssinian raids into the Sudan and of the measures adopted in connection with such incidents. I am correct in interpreting the relevant passage in paragraph 5 of the Foreign Office despatch as referring only to tribal raiding, and not to minor acts of kidnapping and brigandage.

I have the honour to be,

Sir,

Your Excellency's most obedient, humble servant,

GOVERNOR GENERAL OF THE SUDAN.

NO DISTRIBUTION.

Decode. Sir S. Barton (Addis Ababa).

February 11th, 1938.

D. Wireless,

February 11th, 1938.

R. 11.15 a.m.

February 13th, 1938.

No. 19. (R).

XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX

We are repeating to you today at Cairo. Sent
Khartoum telegram No. 55 to us.

Y



NO DISTRIBUTION.

Decode. Sir S. Barton (Addis Ababa).

February 11th, 1933.

D. Wireless.

February 11th, 1933.

R. 11.16 a.m.

February 15th, 1933.

No. 12. (R).

~~XXXXXXXXXXXX~~

We are repeating to you today at Cairo's request
Khartoum telegram No. 55 to us.

179
NO DISTRIBUTION.

Enclode. Sir P. Barton. (Addis Ababa).
February 8th. 1933.

(by wireless, February 8th. 1933.

F. 11.20.a.m. February 13th. 1933.

No. - (R).
-----000-----

Following received from Khartoum.

Addressed to Addis Ababa telegram No. 35; repeated
to Cairo.

Your telegram No. 12.

Please note. As regards extradition please see
also your communication No. 21 of September and to

1. I have advised Sir P. Barton that I have

lowered to accept proposal contained in my telegram No.

2. The proposal was approved by the British Government
and the Sudan Government.

3. I have advised Sir P. Barton on February 7th that

we have heard certain claims of kidnappers of which

we have heard nothing until this meeting. We have heard

the names of the kidnappers and we have heard that

the kidnappers are in the proceedings that we had such cases

and we have heard that the kidnappers are in the

3. Our delegate states that he believes kidnappers
representatives themselves are satisfied that certain of
our cases are true but without direct orders from their

2.

... at the ...
 ... they were ordered to leave ...
 ... balanced on ...
 ... no such ...
 ... either to legation, Abyssinian ...
 ... to Consul at ...
 ... never heard of ...

... instructed our ...
 ... should remain ...
 ... also ...
 ... day

30157/1/33

9 FEB 1933

27
131

C. O.

Mr. Pennington
Mr. Clegg
Mr. Glavin
Mr. Ladd
Mr. Nichols
Mr. Rosen
Mr. Tracy
Mr. Carson
Mr. Egan
Mr. Gurnea
Mr. Hendon
Mr. Jones
Mr. Quinn
Mr. Nease
Miss Gandy

Coded sent 7/8/2 MB

NO 46 Impudetic You
disparat. 11 Dec 23
NO 156 Impudetic ~~in~~ Proposals
approved

DRAFT. Code telegra

Sec

Government
Nation

Copy to FBI 150

3

By any further communication on this subject, please quote

No. 182 35

and address - not to any person by name, but to -

The Under Secretary of State, Foreign Office, London, S. W. 1.

REC
FREE
100

26
132

THE Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his
compliments to the *Hon. Secy of State*
and by direction of the Secretary of State,
transmits herewith copies of the under-mentioned paper.

Foreign Office.

February 6th 1883.

Reference to previous correspondence :

Description of Enclosure.

Name and Date

Subject

in letter sent

Letter Abate

Indian Hygiene

Force affairs

(182) 35
Page 2

Similar letter sent

British Legation,

Adis Ababa.

2 October 1932

Sir,

In the course of our interview on the 21st instant your excellency asked me to telegraph to the Sudan Government to enquire on what date a meeting could be held to discuss the whole question of frontier raids and relations in view of the recent incidents in the Senkangul area.

I have the honour to inform you that the Governor General of the Sudan has suggested that the meeting should be held at Kurak on 15th December and I should be glad to learn as soon as possible whether this date and place is convenient to the Ethiopian Government and the name of their representative.

I avail myself of this opportunity to renew to you and the expression of my high consideration.

Yours faithfully,
[Signature]
[Name]
[Title]

6 January 1955

Sir,

with reference to my note No. 105 of 22nd October last and subsequent conversations with Your Excellency on the subject of the meeting to be held with representatives of the Sudan Government for the discussion of frontier relations in the Beni Shangul area. I have the honor to inform that the Sudan Government agree that the meeting should be held at Gurgum on 26th January.

1. The senior representative of the Sudan Government will be Mr. Thomson, the Governor of the Kordofan Province, and Captain Maguire, His Majesty's Consul at Gurgum, has also been instructed to attend.

2. In view of the lack of accommodation at Gurgum I shall be glad if Your Excellency will issue instructions to be given to the officials who together with Sheikh (Mujali) will represent the Ethiopian Government that the total of the agreed accord proceedings to Gurgum should not exceed ten days and that the remainder of their stay should be spent in the vicinity of the frontier.

3. Finally with reference to the arrangements to be made for your Excellency's visit to the area, I have the honor to inform that the Government of the Sudan are prepared to provide a motorcade to accompany Your Excellency and to provide a motorcade to accompany the Ethiopian representatives to Gurgum. I have the honor to inform that the Government of the Sudan are prepared to provide a motorcade to accompany Your Excellency and to provide a motorcade to accompany the Ethiopian representatives to Gurgum.

Yours faithfully,

Minister for Foreign Affairs
of the Ethiopian Government



24
135

ALL COMMUNICATIONS
TO BE ADDRESSED TO THE
AGENTS FOR THE COLONIES,
GIVING REFERENCE AND THE
OF THIS LETTER BEING QUOTED

4, MILLBANK,
WESTMINSTER,
LONDON, S.W.1.

O/KENYA 6015

TELEGRAMS: CROWE, LONDON
TELEPHONE: 7750 VICTORIA

RECEIVED
21 JAN 1933

31st January 1933

SECRET

Sir,

I have the honour to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of the 12th inst. for the information of the Secretary of State, the accompanying copy of which, together with the Officer Commanding the Northern Brigade, King's African Rifles, regarding an enquiry for rifles and ammunition.

5.12.32.

31.1.33.
A. S. CROWE.

I have the honour to be,

Sir,

Your obedient servant,

[Handwritten signature]
A. S. CROWE, Agents.

The Under Secretary of State,
Colonial Office,
S. W. 1.

Ref. No. 100/100

Headquarters, Northern Brigade,
The King's African Rifles.

Nairobi. 4th December 1952.

SECRET

I am pleased to hear that you are
considering the possibility of
obtaining rifles for the purpose of
raids on local tribes in the
Abaya area.

These rifles should be of .303 calibre
and of an older type such as the
Martini-Enfield and I shall be
very grateful if you could
enquire as to whether such a rifle
could be obtained, new or part
worn, together with ammunition.

The approximate number required would be 200

Yours faithfully,

BY ORDER OF THE COMMANDER
THE KING'S AFRICAN RIFLES

The Mess Agents for the
v. Millbank,
Westminster,
London, S.W.

Ref. No. 2, 1952

Headquarters, Northern Brigade,
The King's African Rifles.

Nairobi, Kenya

S E C R E T

Gentlemen,

Your letter of the 12th inst. regarding the
procurement of rifles is considered. The
obtaining of rifles for the purpose of replacing those
lost during the operations in the bordering the
Anglo-Somali Frontier.

These rifles are of the type of the
but of an older type such as the Martini-Enfield
I should be very grateful if you would let me
know whether such a rifle is available
now or part worn, together with ammunition.

The appropriate authorities are being consulted
and you will be advised as soon as possible.

Yours faithfully,
The Commandant

The Crown Agents for the Colonies,
1, Millbank,
Westminster,
London, S.W.

G/Kenya 6015

31st January 1933

S E C R E T

Sir,

With reference to your secret letter No. B. 260 dated 5th December last, I have to inform you that no rifles or ammunition of calibre other than .303 are available for disposal by the War Department but, at the latter's suggestion, we communicated with Messrs. E. S. A. Guns Ltd. and the Soley Armament Co. Ltd. and copies of their quotations are enclosed. A definite quotation from Messrs. Imperial Chemical Industries Ltd. for the ammunition is also enclosed.

2. In the event of your sending an indent for supplies we shall be glad if a reference ^{may} be made to this correspondence.

I am, Sir,

your obedient servant,

for Crown Agents.

The Officer Commanding,
King's African Rifles,
Nairobi,
Kenya.

COPY OF LETTER FROM THE SOLEY ARMAMENT CO. LTD. TO CROWN AGENTS

8, Park Village East,
London, N.W.1.

19th January 1933.

Gentlemen,

In reply to your letter of 17th January re the supply of 200 rifles of other calibre than .303. We can supply British rifles, pattern 1914, new, converted to the standard German calibre of 7.92 M/M, in any of the three types shown on the attached leaflet.

Ammunition for these could be purchased from

about £5 per 1,000 rounds, ... rounds.

The price for the rifles, complete ...
some are in bluing, packed in wooden cases of twenty rifles, would be £4 each f.o.b.

Delivered in about five weeks from date of order.

If required, we can furnish Hotchkiss or Vickers machine guns in the same calibre at very reasonable prices.

Our illustrated catalogue is enclosed.

Yours faithfully,

THE SOLEY ARMAMENT CO. LTD.

Sgd. John Bell

Director.

COPY OF LETTER FROM IMPERIAL CHEMICAL INDUSTRIES LTD. TO

CROWN AGENTS

Millbank,
London, S.W.1.

27th January 1933

Gentlemen,

I have the pleasure to acknowledge receipt of your letter of the 21st inst. regarding an enquiry you have received from a British Government for 7.9 mm rifle cartridges and also for Martini Henry .450 cartridges.

We beg to confirm herewith our telephone conversation from which we understand the quantities required would in either case be 10,000. We, therefore, give below our prices for quantities of 10,000 of the above mentioned cartridges.

7.9 mm cartridges	£ 12.00	per 1,000, strictly
		nett, f.o.b.,
.450 cartridges	£ 6.00	packing included

We are pleased to hear of your esteemed order and we are glad to be able to supply you with 10,000 cartridges within 6/8 weeks of the date of your order.

We are sure you will be satisfied with your order and we thank you for the assurance you would have our very best attention.

Yours faithfully,
Imperial Chemical Industries Ltd.
J. H. B. (Signature)
J. H. B. (Name)

Confidential

141

No. *2178/35/1*
and address—not to be passed by name, but to
The Under-Secretary of State, Foreign Office, London, S.W.

RECEIVED
31 JAN 1933
FOOL OFFICE

THE Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his
compliments to *the under Secretary of State*
the Colonel by direction of the Secretary of State,
transmits herewith copy of the under-mentioned paper.

Foreign Office.
January 30th 1933

Reference to previous correspondence

Foreign Office letter No 291/25/1 of January 21st 1933

Description of Enclosure.

Name and Date. Subject.

from
(50) 202 1/1/33

High Commissioner

Hyderabad Rail

Caravans in India

no 30 of 10th January

Similar letter sent to

30
(32/6/33)

142

The High Commissioner for Egypt presents his compliments to His Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs and has the honour to transmit herewith copy 108 of the under-mentioned paper.

Cairo.

January 10th 1933.

Reference to previous communication:

Cairo telegram No. 4 (Saving) of 4.1.33.

Description of Enclosure.

Name and Date	Subject.
From: Governor-General of the Sudan, No. 1 of 1.1.33.	Abyssinian raids into the Sudan.

No. 30.
(52/6/33)

142²

The High Commissioner for Egypt presents his compliments to His Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs and has the honour to transmit herewith copy 108 of the under-mentioned paper.

Cairo.

January 10th, 1933.

Reference to previous communication:
Cairo telegram No. 4 (Saving) of 4.1.33.

Description of Enclosure.

Name and Date

Subject

From: Governor-General of the Sudan, No. 1 of 1.1.33.

Abyssinian raids into the Sudan.

11)
KHARTOUM, 1st January, 1933.

Sir,

Your Excellency will recollect that in a telegram dated 6th October, 1932, His Majesty's Minister Addis Ababa requested the Sudan Government to suggest a date and place for a joint meeting of representatives of the Sudan and Ethiopian Governments for the purpose of investigating all complaints against Sheikh Khogali el Hassan in respect of raids and other incidents in the Beni Khengul area. (See the papers forwarded under cover of Khartoum despatch No. 239 of 12th October, 1932).

I now have the honour to confirm my telegram No. 2 of 1st January, 1933 and to inform Your Excellency that as a result of further communications exchanged with Sir Sidney Barton, and with the concurrence of the Ethiopian Government, it has been arranged to hold a meeting at Fumah in the Fung Province on 15th January. The senior representative of the Sudan Government will be Mr. C. A. Thomson, Governor of the Fung Province, and he will be assisted by Mr. F. A. Garfield, Assistant District Commissioner Eastern Fung, in the discussion of matters affecting the Daga valley area where the territory of Sheikh Khogali overlaps with the Upper Nile Province of the Sudan. In addition, His

His Majesty's

His Excellency,
His Majesty's High Commissioner
for Egypt and the Sudan,
The Embassy,
CAIRO.

Sir,

Your Excellency will recollect that in a telegram dated 5th October, 1932, His Majesty's Minister Addis Ababa requested the Sudan Government to suggest a date and place for a joint meeting of representatives of the Sudan and Ethiopian Governments for the purpose of investigating all complaints against Sheikh Khogali of Kassa in respect of raids and other incidents in the Bani Khogali area. (See the papers forwarded under cover of Khartoum despatch No. 239 of 12th October, 1932).

I now have the honour to confirm my telegram No. 1 of 1st January, 1933, and to inform Your Excellency that as a result of further communications exchanged with Sir John Barton, and with the concurrence of the Ethiopian Government, it has been arranged to hold a meeting at Iram in the Fung Province on 20th January. The senior representative of the Sudan Government will be Mr. G. A. Thomson, Governor of the Fung Province, and he will be assisted by Mr. F. A. Corfield, Assistant District Commissioner Eastern Sudan, in the discussion of matters affecting the Daga valley area where the territory of Sheikh Khogali marches with the Upper Nile Province of the Sudan. In addition, His

His Majesty's

His Excellency,
His Majesty's High Commissioner
for Egypt and the Sudan,
The Embassy,
CAIRO.

Majesty's Minister Addis Ababa has instructed Captain K.M. Arakins, His Majesty's Consul Gore to attend the meeting.

On the Abyssinian side, Sheikh Khogali el Hasan will be accompanied by three representatives of the Central Government viz. Dejazmach Hailu Governor of Southern Wallega, Kanyamach Kassa of Wallega, and Ato Dabba of the Ministry of Foreign Affairs.

3. These arrangements are the outcome of efforts made since 1930 to improve the contact between the officials of the Fung Province and the "Watawit" chiefs of the Beni Shengal area with a view to the local adjustment of border incidents. Although the Ethiopian Government expressed themselves in favour of the proposal to hold periodic border meetings, the attitude of Sheikh Khogali el Hasan, the most important of the chiefs concerned, remained entirely unresponsive, as I have written to point out in despatch to His Majesty's Minister of 29th January, 1932, (copy to Cairo under No. 76 of 2nd March, 1932).

In April of this year, however, His Majesty's Minister arranged with the Emperor that Sheikh Khogali should meet officials of this Government on the frontier but, mainly owing to the incidence of the rainy season, it was impossible to hold a meeting at that time (see Addis Ababa despatch to the Foreign Office of 11th August 1932 printed in Foreign Office White Paper Cmd. 4155 page 22).

Since that date the raid on China has taken place, and it is no doubt in consequence of the serious view

/taken

taken by His Majesty's Government of this incident, that the Ethiopian Government now have not only issued renewed instructions to Sheikh Khogali, but have arranged for the presence of officials representing the Emperor.

4. The following is a list of incidents which it is proposed to discuss with a view to arriving at a settlement of claims by the Sudan Government against Sheikh Khogali or his subjects :-

- (a) A violation of the frontier committed in May 1930 by a band of Sheikh Khogali's son Mohammed el Bahi, in which a number of refugees who had escaped from Abyssinian territory were recaptured (see Khartoum despatch to Addis Ababa of 10th November, 1930, copy to Cairo under No. 299 of 4th December, 1930).
- (b) The kidnapping of a certain Bilal from Sudan territory by the people of the Abyssinian village of Hillat-Ringalia (see paragraph 3 of Khartoum despatch to Addis Ababa of 20th February, 1932, copy to Cairo under No. 76 of 2nd March, 1932).
- (c) The slave raid of June 1932 (see Khartoum despatches Nos. 188 of 2nd July and 196 of 18th August, 1932, and White Paper No. 2).
- (d) The failure of Mustafa Tor el Guri, a "Watawit" chief, to surrender a fugitive criminal named Agura Baki (see Khartoum despatch to Addis Ababa of 17th July, 1932, copy to Cairo under No. 180 of 18th July, 1932).
- (e) The abduction of four Barun women by followers of Sheikh Khogali at Kher Kawa (see Khartoum despatch No. 164 of 4th July, 1932 and White Paper Cmd. 4153, No. 11).
- (f) The abduction of Sudan subjects by followers of Sheikh Tahir Ibrahim Afodi at Shumshun and Hariga (see Khartoum despatch No. 223 of 8th September, 1932).
- (g) The failure of Mustafa Tor el Guri to surrender a certain Tahir Abu Ras, a former Omda of the Sudan Government who had absconded into Abyssinian territory after paying Government taxes, and who subsequently committed acts of intimidation and violence towards persons living in his former Omdia. These acts consist of the destruction of

taken by His Majesty's Government of this incident, that the Ethiopian Government now have not only issued renewed instructions to Sheikh Khogali, but have arranged for the presence of officials representing the Emperor.

4. The following is a list of incidents which it is proposed to discuss with a view to arriving at a settlement of claims by the Sudan Government against Sheikh Khogali or his subjects :-

- (a) A violation of the frontier committed in May 1930 by a headman of Sheikh Khogali's son Mohammed el Mahdi, in which a number of refugees who had escaped from Abyssinian territory were recaptured (see Khartoum despatch to Addis Ababa of 30th December, 1932, copy to Cairo under No. 295 of 4th December, 1930).
- (b) The kidnapping of a certain Dala Langa from Sudan territory by the people of the Abyssinian village of Millat Ringallah (see paragraph 5 of Khartoum despatch to Addis Ababa of 19th February, 1932, copy to Cairo under No. 76 of 2nd March, 1932).
- (c) The China raid of June 1932 (see Khartoum despatches Nos. 160 of 2nd July and 195 of 13th August, 1932, and White Paper Cmd. 4153, P. 9).
- (d) The failure of Mustafa Tor el Guri, a minor "Khatwat" chief, to surrender a fugitive criminal named Agusa Bili (see Khartoum despatch to Addis Ababa of 17th July, 1932, copy to Cairo under No. 180 of 18th July, 1932).
- (e) The abduction of four Maron women by followers of Sheikh Khogali at Khar Kawa (see Khartoum despatch No. 164 of 4th July, 1932 and White Paper Cmd. 4153, No. 11).
- (f) The abduction of Sudan subjects by followers of Sheikh Fakir Ibrahim Afodi at Shunshun and Hureiga (see Khartoum despatch No. 227 of 8th September, 1932).
- (g) The failure of Mustafa Tor el Guri to surrender a certain Fakir Abu Has, a former Ganda of the Sudan Government who had absconded into Abyssinian territory after peculating Government taxes, and who subsequently committed acts of intimidation and violence towards persons living in his former Gonia. These acts consist of the destruction of

craps by first attempted murder, extortion, and strong blackmail, but requests addressed to Abu For el Guri for his surrender have failed to produce any result.

- (a) The case against Mek Haden Dabus of Kurruk. This man who had the status of an Ouda was dismissed from his post on account of incompetence and on strong suspicion of having practiced extortion. He went to live on the Abyssinian side of the border and has thence entered Sudan territory with armed retainers and kidnapped two children. Although one of his children escaped and returned to Kurruk, he still retains the other. His Sheikh on the Abyssinian side, Abu el Taiyib el Har of Dul, has refused to surrender him on the ground that he is a free man who cannot be compelled to return to Kurruk.

The two cases mentioned under (g) and (a) have only arisen recently, and for this reason had not yet been brought to Your Excellency's notice.

5. Should the atmosphere of the meeting be favourable the endeavour will be made not only to obtain redress in respect of the matters mentioned in the preceding paragraph, but to pave the way for the holding of meetings at regular intervals between the "retreat" chiefs and officials of the Fung Province. Such meetings are highly desirable, as the constant intercourse between the populations on both sides of the border is bound from time to time to lead to minor incidents.

6. In view of the policy disclosed in the Foreign Office despatch of 6th December, 1932, received under cover of Your Excellency's despatch No. 505 of 21st December, I have in my telegram No. 2 of 1st January, 1933, asked Your Excellency to concur to the proposal that Mr. Thomson shall be attended at the Kurruk meeting by a company or detachment of the Eastern Arab Corps from Gedaref and a Motor Machine Gun

/Battery

- 5 -

Battery, and that a flight of Royal Air Force aircraft shall also be present.

I consider that a demonstration of this kind should have a useful effect especially in view of the fact that the armed forces of the Sudan have not been in evidence in this frontier area since the removal in 1925 of the military garrison previously stationed at Kurmuk. Your Excellency will see moreover from the telegrams exchanged with His Majesty's Minister Addis Ababa, of which I attach copies, that the Abyssinian delegates will apparently be escorted by an unknown number of armed followers who will be encamped in the vicinity of the frontier during the meeting.

I have the honour to be,

Sir,

Your Excellency's most obedient and humble servant,

Governor General of the Sudan.

COPY OF TELEGRAMS.

From:- Acting Governor General, Khartoum. To:- H.M. Minister, Addis Ababa.

Desp. 15.25 hrs. 19.12.52.

Telegram No. 115 of 19th December (B).

- (1) It occurs to me that presence of large armed escort with Abyssinian delegation at Kurzuk meeting would be liable to misinterpretation and suggest that number might be limited to 10 rifles. Please inform me whether you consider it practicable to approach Ethiopian authorities in this sense.
- (2) Will attendance of Amharic-English interpreter be necessary?

From:- Sir S. Barton,
Addis Ababa.

To:- Governor General,
Khartoum.

Desp. 14.50 hrs.

29.12.52.

Recd. 05.45 hrs.
30.12.52.

Telegram No. 58 of 29th December (R).

Your telegram No. 115.

I spoke to Minister for Foreign Affairs on December 28th and was informed that orders had already been given to restrict numbers of followers on ground of unhealthy nature of the country. He saw no objection in principle to our proposed limitation but questioned whether healthy camping ground on Abyssinian side of frontier could be found for accommodation of balance.

Is there any such ground available and are conditions really unhealthy in the neighbourhood.

The interpreter will be necessary.

CONFIDENTIAL

CONFIDENTIAL

1124 4

TO: [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
FROM: [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
SUBJECT: [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

CONFIDENTIAL

Your telegram of [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

was received [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible]

STATE OF NEW YORK

GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE

Governor-General,

Albany

LEGISLATIVE DEPARTMENT

... of ...

...

...

...

...

...

...

...

C. O.

3072/1/33

Kenya

Crawley 1-2-33

S. D.
FEL
D-34

150

Mr. [unclear]
 Mr. [unclear]
 Sir C. Kellaway,
 Sir J. Sandburgh,
 [unclear] of S.
 Party U.S. of S.
 Secretary of State

~~33~~

3 July 1933

DRAFT.

No. J. 146/35/1

(Under [unclear])

(12)

Fr. 9 - Tnd - No. 18 Oct 23/1933 - (12)

Copy of [unclear] in [unclear] & [unclear]
See No. 19

of [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]
of [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]
copy of a [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]
for [unclear] Kenya
Abyssinia - Kenya frontier [unclear]

Copy of ... 4/193

(E.P. No. 1932) have been forwarded

Signed) L. B. FREESTON

... of ... 1933
(E.E. ... No. 1, 1934) ...

... B. FLESTON

17
151

192 35

The Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his
complaint to the Under Secretary of State for
the Colonies
the Secretary of State.
mentioned paper

January 29 1933

RECORDED
1933
COL

reference to previous correspondence

Under Mr. Allen To J 65/35/1 of January 17th
Description of Emigrants 1933/12 007

Name of Officer

Subject

From

London

Information

London

London

no 2 of 1933

193 35 1

17
151

The Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his
compliments to the Secretary of State
and transmits herewith the mentioned paper.

Foreign Office

January 27

RECEIVED
1933
COL

London 27th Jan 1933
1:05/33

To the Secretary of State

Subject.

From

London 27th Jan 1933

Hyperman 1266

London 27th

12 Hyperman 1266

no 24 of 1266

British Legation,

Addis Ababa.

31 December 1932

12

See serial 15-16, 18

With reference to my despatch No. 100 of the instant I have the honour to transmit herewith the translation of a note from the Minister for Foreign Affairs in regard to the raids on the Kenya frontier.

On reading this note it has occurred to me that it is possible that Lokoria's village which was referred to in the original telegram from the Governor of Kenya is not, as I assumed, in Kenya but in Ethiopian territory.

Consequently in communicating to the Governor of Kenya by telegraph the substance of the above mentioned note, I have assumed that the village referred to was in Kenya.

Further action to take in the matter will be determined on receipt of the reply which has been asked for.

I have the honour to be, with the usual compliments, Sir,

(Sd) S. BARTON

The Secretary of State, London
The Secretary of State, Ottawa
The Secretary of State, Washington
The Secretary of State, Mexico
The Secretary of State, Havana
The Secretary of State, Santiago
The Secretary of State, Bogota
The Secretary of State, Lima
The Secretary of State, Rio de Janeiro
The Secretary of State, Buenos Aires
The Secretary of State, Montevideo
The Secretary of State, Santiago de Chile
The Secretary of State, Valparaiso
The Secretary of State, Lima
The Secretary of State, Bogota
The Secretary of State, Havana
The Secretary of State, Santiago
The Secretary of State, Bogota
The Secretary of State, Lima
The Secretary of State, Rio de Janeiro
The Secretary of State, Buenos Aires
The Secretary of State, Montevideo
The Secretary of State, Santiago de Chile
The Secretary of State, Valparaiso

His Excellency Sir Sidney Barton,

His Majesty's Minister, London.

Greetings

As you are I believe to have received a letter
from the Ministry of the Interior after a conversation when
you said to see us with the telegram received on the
10th of the subject of the incident which took place
between the tribes of the two Governments living along
the frontier of this is and Kenya.

In accordance with my report also with a view to
investigation in the matter I immediately sent an enquiry to
the Governor of the province concerned and have received
the following reply

The head of the tribe who was consulted
that a number of people had been killed and that
some had been killed by the other side of the territory
and a being asked why they had not proceeded to punish them
replied that they had been unable to do so as they
they were treating the tribes as enemies.

I regret that I have not received any further
information from the Governor with reference to the
tribes of the area in question and I am sorry to
say that the estimate of the number of people killed
is still very uncertain. I am, however, of the opinion
that the tribes are still in a state of hostility
and I am sorry to hear that the Government
of Kenya have returned to the area in question
they are at present.

The present number of persons killed and maimed
little is what has been known so far but I will later
report the final number as soon as possible." 154

This is therefore the first report that I have
received for the time being, but I will communicate to Your
excellency the first report which I am expecting to receive
in the future.

In the meantime it would be advisable if you
would inform the King's Government to prevent the recurrence
of such a serious attack in the future.

I avail myself of this opportunity to renew to
Your excellency the assurance of my high consideration.

Head of the British Consular Office,

16
155

180 35
The United States Department of State, Foreign Affairs Building, Washington, D. C.

The Under Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his
regards to the Under Secretary of State for
the State
The Under Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs

January 20 3

reference to [unclear]
only April 24, 1944, of December 6th
'State of 3 Nov 44
1944

Name and Title Subject

High Commissioner

Agreement 3
Trade

Secretary of State

Very truly yours,
[Signature]

The High Commissioner for Egypt presents his compliments :

His Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs and has
the honour to transmit herewith copies of the under mentioned papers :

CAIRO.

January 10th 1935.

20. Reference is made to communication
CAIRO despatch No. 97A of December 6th 1934.

Description of Enclosure

Name and Date

For Acting Governor-General of
the Sudan, No. 503 of
December 21st 1934.

Abyssinian residing in the

Sudan.

From Governor-General of the
Sudan, No. 6 of 2.1.35.

Sir,

I have the honor, with reference to my despatch No. 468 of November 18th last, to transmit to you herewith a copy of a despatch from His Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs regarding the appropriate method of expressing the sympathy of His Majesty's Government towards the Abyssinian people.

I observed that the despatch from the Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs, dated the 11th inst., suggested the propriety of the Emperor's Government making suggestions for dealing with the problem, involving in certain circumstances armed action, at the proper period. I was very glad to learn that the Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs had been so despatched with the Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs to Sir John Barton. At the same time I suggest that in consideration of the importance of the matter, and in view of the fact that the Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs has invited your military authorities to see no time in considering what measures should be taken to put the British Government in a position to take the necessary steps.

I have the honor to be, Sir, your obedient servant,
The Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs

KHARTOUM, 2nd January, 1933.

No. 4
(S.S.IV)

Sir,

I have the honour to acknowledge receipt of Your Excellency's despatch No. 505 of 31st December, 1932, enclosing Foreign Office despatch No. 974 of 31st December, 1932, on the subject of the prevention and punishment of Abyssinian raids into the Sudan.

2. The proposals contained in the draft despatch from the Foreign Office to His Majesty's Minister Addis Ababa clearly raise a number of questions which call for the fullest consideration. This they are now receiving and I shall not fail in due course to transmit a statement of my views to Your Excellency.

I have the honour to be,

Sir,

Your Excellency's most obedient, humble servant,

(Sgd) J. L. Maffey.

GOVERNOR GENERAL OF THE SUDAN.

His Excellency,
His Majesty's High Commissioner
for Egypt and the Sudan,
The Residency,
CAIRO.

In any further communication on this subject please quote
No. 1179/35/1
and address - not to my private secretary but to
The Under-Secretary of State, Foreign Office, London, S.W. 1

15
159

THE Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his
compliments to the Under-Secretary of State for
the Colonies, and, by direction of the Secretary of State,
transmits herewith copies of the under-mentioned papers:

Foreign Office,
January 16 1935

RECEIVED
OFFICE OF THE
SECRETARY OF STATE

Reference to previous correspondence

Foreign Office letter No. J 3206/441 of December 22nd
Description of Enclosure

No 33
15/1/35

Name and Date

Subject

Hqs. Commission

Hyderabad rule

Case

Sudan

No 11 of 10 January

2/6/35

The High Commissioner for Egypt presents his compliments to His Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs and has the honor to transmit herewith cop 100 of the under-mentioned paper.

Cairo.

January 10th, 1935.

Reference to previous communication:

Cairo despatch No. 1058 of November 25th 1932:

153
18060/32

Description of Enclosure.

Name and Date.

Subject.

From: Despatch General of the Sudan No. 2 of January 1st, 1935.

Abyssinian raids into the Sudan.

Nov 3
1933. J. 61.

KHARTOUM, 2nd January, 1933.

Sir,

I have the honour to refer to Khartoum despatch No. 258 of 18th November, 1932, in which I gave an outline of the arrangements which are being made in the Sudan with a view to facilitating the punitive action which the Abyssinian authorities have agreed to take against the Gila Arab.

Your Excellency will recollect that the attempt made in the latter part of last year to effect the restoration of captives and stock taken from the Beir by peaceful means, terminated in failure (see Khartoum despatch No. 210 of 21st August, 1932).

It is possible, however, at this stage to record that some progress has been made since the date of Kanyamaq Majid Abud's visit to the Gila River. The following is a summary of information on this subject:-

(a) on 21st October Governor Upper Nile Province reported that in the course of September 25 large cattle, 11 calves, and 50 sheep were surrendered by Anak chiefs, and that one Beir woman and 3 children had escaped from their captors.

(b) In a report dated 11th November, 1932, His Majesty's Consul, Gera, stated that there had been further recoveries of captives, bringing the total number of Beir women and children restored subsequently to the Gezail conference to 10 and 8 respectively. He stated, however, that three Beir women included in this figure, although located, had not yet been handed over to the Sudan authorities.

(c) In a telegram dated 12th December, 1932, His Majesty's Consul, Gera, informed me that sixteen more Beir captives had been recovered, and that a number of Anak villages had sent Chiefs to Gera in order to arrange for the return of captives and cattle. No further particulars are available, but it would appear that the prospect of the Abyssinian punitive expedition is having a salutary effect.

As regards the Beir Shangul area north of latitude 9° arrangements have now been completed for a joint meeting of representatives of the Sudan and Ethiopian Governments to be held at Kurma on 28th January in

order

His Excellency,
His Majesty's High Commissioner
for Egypt and the Sudan,
The Residency,
CAIRO.

12
order to investigate all outstanding complaints against
Sheikh Asghar ul Hasan and his subjects. I am
addressing Your Excellency on this subject in a separate
despatch.

I have the honour to be,

Sir,

Your Excellency's most obedient, humble servant,

(sgd) J. L. Maffey.

GOVERNOR GENERAL OF THE QUEEN.

C. O.

114
18060/32 Kenya
165

Mr. [unclear]
Mr. [unclear]
Mr. [unclear]

Mr. [unclear]
Sir C. [unclear]
Sir J. [unclear]
Sir G. [unclear]
Pres. U.S. of S.
Party U.S. of S.
Secretary of State

Confidential

~~for~~

DRAFT 3/2

The U.S. Dept. for the Dept.
present in connection with the [unclear] Sec.
of Kenya and [unclear]

has been [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]
[unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]
[unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]

~~for~~

request contained in Sir [unclear]
Byrne's Confidential letter of 11/2/32
of the 25th [unclear]

(copy to Mr. [unclear])

C. O.

24 JAN 1933

C. O.

18060/32 ¹⁴ ~~Kenny~~
163

Mr. Friedman
Mr.
Mr.

Mr. Tomlinson
Sir C. Bellamy
Sir J. Shackburgh
Sir G. Grialle
Presid. U.S. of S.
Party U.S. of S.
Secretary of State

[Handwritten signature]

Confidential

DRAFT. 3/20

The U.S. of S. for the
purpose to implement the collection
of Kenya and should to

has been from copies of *Conf. 4754*
24/10/52 in No 1 (1952) *initial paper*
to be submitted to the Committee on the
subject of Kenya in accordance with the

[Handwritten scribbles]

request contained in Sir Joseph
Bryce's Confidential letter of No 18
of the 23rd Jan

(copy for Mr. [unclear])

C. O.

24 JAN 1953

RECEIVED

24 JAN 1933

160
164

Telegram from the Governor of Kenya to the Secretary of State for the Colonies.

Dated 23 January, 1933. Received 3.33 p.m. 23 January 1933.

No. 18 Confidential. My despatch of the 31st December Confidential No. 160. Have received telegram from London copy of which can be obtained from the Foreign Office. I was only meeting between the Governor of Bako and Provincial Commissioner. I have sent following in reply. Series No. 6. Your telegram No. 6. I agree to mention Governor of Bako at the time and place suggested. Copy of Command Paper of Kintopia No. 1 1932 is available here. I am not very sanguine of the results of this meeting which will be reported to you in due course. Grateful if you will obtain from the Foreign Office (as far as possible) copies of Command Paper of Kintopia No. 1 1932 and forward by air mail. Following details of murder of British subjects as received from the Provincial Commissioner Northern Frontier Province have been telegraphed to London. Gabbra murdered on or about the 19th October ten or on or about end of September 32. Rendille murdered about 19th October 16. Number of Gabbra stock located estimated at 2,000 to 3,000 head of cattle sheep and goats. Rendille losses known from census notes to be about 1,000 sheep and goats.

No 3

160
164

Amund...
Copy to...

Immediate 12
165

In any further communication on this subject, please quote
No. 146 (387)
and address—not to any person by name, but to—
The Under-Secretary of State, Foreign Office, London, S.W.1.

THE Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his
compliments to his Uncle, Secretary of State for
the Colonies and, by direction of the Secretary of State,
transmits herewith copies of the under-mentioned papers.

Foreign Office,
January 20th 1933

RECEIVED
21 JAN 1933
COL

Reference to previous correspondence

Foreign Office letter no 5 3238/44 of 21 December 1932
Description of Enclosure: 185 20/12/32 Non

Name and Date.	Subject
Jan	
His Representative	
Addis Ababa	
Delegation no 6 of 19 th January	
Comm. Command paper no 1 (Ethiopia) 1933	

Similar letter sent to —

NO DISTRIBUTION.

166

Decode. Sir S. Barton (Addis Ababa).

19th January, 1933.

D. V/T.

19th January, 1933.

R. 4.30 p.m.

19th January, 1933.

No. 6.

1866/32

My telegram No. 63 and Nairobi No. 220 to Colonial Office.
Following has been sent to Nairobi today No. 1.

Begins:-

Your telegram No. 3.

After lengthy discussion here with Minister for Foreign Affairs and Governor of Bahr I am convinced that the best hope of early and satisfactory action lies in meeting on the frontier between Provincial Commissioner and Dejazmach Marid, Governor of Bako.

Abyssinian Government undertakes that Governor will be at meeting place one month from now and will have full powers to settle responsibilities and compensation for raid. I have suggested meeting should place at present camp of British troops on east shore of Lake Rudolph at approximately latitude

4.

Please telegraph whether you agree.

Have you copy of command papers Ethiopia (1932) which contains full reports of meeting and agreement at Gambella in June last to settle similar raids in the Sudan and which would be useful if meeting is held at lake? If not I will ask Foreign Office to send copy by air mail.

Repeated to Foreign Office.

In any further communication on this subject, please quote

No. 991/357
and address - not to any person by name, but to
"The Under-Secretary of State," Foreign Office, London, S.W. 1.

REC
17 JAN 1983

11
167

THE Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his
compliments to the Under Secretary of State
the Colonel and by direction of the Secretary of State,
transmits herewith copy of the under-mentioned paper.

Foreign Office,
January 17th 1983. Kyon 18060/32

Reference to previous correspondence

Foreign Office letter no J2958 / 44 / 1 of December 12th

Description of Enclosure.

18060/32

Name and Date

Subject

High Commissioner
Cairo

Sudan Miyazawa

Winn

Delegations no 3 and 4 Sany
of January 4th

Similar letter sent to WV

As h

In all communications on this subject, please quote
and address of the person to whom, but to—
"The Under-Secretary of State, Foreign Office, London, S.W. 1."

REC-127
18 JAN 1983

THE Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his
compliments to the ~~Under-Secretary of State for~~
~~the Colonies~~ and, by direction of the Secretary of State,
transmits herewith copy of the under-mentioned paper.

Foreign Office,
January 17th 1983. Ky 18060/32

Reference to previous correspondence

Foreign Office letter no 1255/44 of December 6th

Description of Enclosure

NO 44 18060/32

Name and Date	Subject
High Commissioner	Sudan - Hygiene
Cases	Dromedary meningitis
Telegrams no 3 and 4 Sany	
of January 4 th	

Similar letter sent to

WV
AWH

SECRET

Gedosa. Sir J. Laraine (Cairo),
4th January, 1933.

4th Jan 1933.

R. 11.07 a.m. 14th Jan 1933.

No. 3. 27/10. (R).

Following received from Khartoum No. 2, January 1st.

Arrangements have been made in consultation with His Majesty's Minister at Addis Ababa for holding frontier meeting at Kurluk on January 28th presided over by the Governor of Kung province. Central government of Abyssinia will be represented by Bejanzmach Hailu, Governor of Southern Galla, Kanyazmach Kassa of Wallega and Ato. Abba of Foreign Office; Minister has also instructed Captain Brakine, Consul in

Western Abyssinia, to attend. Main items on agenda are (1) Raid referred to in my despatch No. 295 December 4th 1930. (2) Shima raid, see my despatch No. 196. (3) Daga Post incident, see my despatch No. 164. (4) Frontier violation by followers of Tahir Ibrahim Afadi, see my despatch No. 223. Certain minor incidents will also be discussed. Further details by despatch by air January 3rd.

In view of policy disclosed in Foreign Office despatch received under your despatch 503 it appears to me that it would be appropriate to alter to extend scope of arrangements previously envisaged for this meeting. hitherto it had been intended that Governor should only be accompanied by escort of fifteen police in addition to thirty permanently stationed at Kurluk. I think it would probably be as well now to arrange for a company or a detachment of Eastern Arab Corps from Gedaraf and a motor machine gun battery which will anyhow be in the neighbourhood to be in attendance on the Governor and a flight of Royal Air Force aeroplanes also to be in evidence.

Does Your Excellency see any objection to my arranging accordingly.

View in this regard by the fact that I have just received the following from His Majesty's Minister Addis Ababa with reference to suggestion made by him to Abyssinian Government at my request that number of armed escorts accompanying Abyssinian delegates should be limited.

Being,

A letter to Minister for Foreign Affairs on December 18th and was informed that order has already been given to restrict numbers of followers on the ground of unhealthy nature of the country. He saw no objection in principle to our proposed limitation but questioned whether healthy camping ground on Abyssinian side of frontier could be found for accommodation of the balance.

Is there any such ground available and are conditions really unhealthy in the neighbourhood? Ends.

From this I infer that there will be an armed Abyssinian force of unknown numbers in the vicinity of the meeting place. I am replying that conditions are unquestionably healthier on the Abyssinian side of the border than on the Sudanese side which is lower and ask for assurance that only limited escort will enter Sudanese territory.

TO: AIR P. 18-1000 (Ondre)

D. 4th January, 1933.

N. 1100 a.m., 14th January, 1933.

No. 4 Baving: (H)

Addressed to Shanghai No. 2.

Your telegram No. 2.

In the circumstances I see no objection to your proposal as regards adequate escort for Governor of Fung province. I think suggestion is within the ideas of the Foreign Office despatch No. 274.

Please keep Sir G. Barton informed.

I am sending copies of your telegram and this reply to Foreign Office by mail.

Respectfully to Foreign Office.

10
71

is one further communication on this subject please refer to
No. 142/35
The Secretary of State, Foreign Office, London, E.C. 2.

THE Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his
compliments to the Under-Secretary of State for
the Colonies and, by direction of the Secretary of State,
transmits herewith copy of the under-mentioned paper.

Foreign Office
January 17 1935

Reference to previous correspondence

Foreign Office letter to J 3300/40 / 1 of Dec 16/34
Description of Enclosure No. 1206/35

Name and Title Subject

High Commissioner

India Appeal

Case

Other Affairs

Telegram No 5 (Case) of

January 6

Similar letter sent to
18-1-35
W.S.
A.S.

10
71

In any further communication on this subject, please quote
No. 100-1351
and address—
The Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs,
London, E.C. 4.

THE Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his
compliments to *Mr. [unclear] Secretary of State*
Mr. [unclear] and, by direction of the Secretary of State,
transmits herewith copy of the under-mentioned paper.

100-1351
100-1351
1933

100-1351
[unclear]

RECORDED
100-1351
001

Reference to previous correspondence

Copy of letter to [unclear] / 40 / 1 of December 22nd
Description of Enclosure *MS 18260/32*

Name and Title

Office

Mr. [unclear]

Mr. [unclear]

Case

Foreign Affairs

Belgian to (Name) of

January 6th

Similar letter sent to
15-4-33 page 170

WJ
Red [unclear]

Decode. Sir P. Lorrain (Cairo).
6th January, 1933.

D. 6th January, 1933.

R. 11.30 a.m. 14th January, 1933.

No. 6. (Saving). (R).

My despatch No. 1058.

Following received from Khartoum:

Addressed to Cairo No. 6 of January 6th, repeated to
Addis Ababa.

With reference to paragraphs 3 and 4 of my despatch
No. 828 addressed to Cairo and Addis Ababa telegram No. 58
addressed to Foreign Office. It appears from mutilated telegram
from Consul Gore received by Governor of Upper Nile that
Abyssinians intend to begin punitive operations from Gondalla
on January 18th.

2. First indication that some action might be taken against
them had been anticipated was contained in telegram from Consul
Gore on December 18th which said that local government requested
Abeche frontier to keep clear of natives and cattle during
pastoral operations. No. 6 was stated as we replied on
December 20th inquiring when operations implied would be
start. Telegram from Consul quoted in my first paragraph
presumably refers to this query and is only information we have
had from my quarter as to any specific date.

3. The troops mentioned in section 4. of my despatch No. 828
are leaving here today and are due at Malakal January 18th.
Owing to flooded nature of the country it will be uncertain until
then how soon or by what route they can reach frontier area
but February 1st is probably earliest possible date.

Governor of Upper Nile suggests and I agree that any attempt
to postpone Abyssinian operations would only be utilized as an

Decode. Sir P. Lorraine (Cairo).
6th January, 1935.

D. 6th January, 1935.

By 11.20 a.m. 12th January, 1935.

No. 8. (Saving). (K).

My despatch No. 1058.

Following received from Khartoum.

Addressed to Cairo No. 4 of January 4th, requested to
Addis Ababa.

with reference to paragraphs 3 and 4 of my despatch
No. 858 addressed to Cairo and Addis Ababa telegram No. 54
addressed to Foreign Office. It appears from mutilated telegram
from Consul Gore received by Governor of Upper Nile that
Abyssinians intend to begin punitive operations from Gambella
on January 18th.

1. First indication that some action might be taken earlier
than had been anticipated was contained in telegram from Consul
Gore on December 18th which said that local government requested
Akebe frontier be kept clear of activities and actions during
pending operations. No date was stated as to when operations
December 20th inquiring when operations implied were due to
start. Telegram from Consul quoted in my first paragraph
presumably refers to this query and is only information we have
had from any quarter as to any specific date.

2. The troops mentioned in section 4. of my despatch No. 858
are leaving here today and are due at Malakal January 18th.
Owing to flooded nature of the country it will be uncertain until
then how soon or by what route they can reach frontier area
but February 1st is probably earliest possible date.

Governor of Upper Nile suggests and I agree that any attempt
to postpone Abyssinian operations would only be utilized as an

173
excuse for not carrying out terms of agreement and usual
prearrangement will probably in any case supervene. I am
therefore merely keeping Consul Gore informed of what we are
doing.

174
7

Approved by NO 23 25

25 January, 1953

- Mr. Priestman 23/1
- Mr. *Conroy* 23/1/33
- Mr. Parkinson.
- Mr. Robinson
- Sir G. Bottonley
- Sir J. Shackburgh
- Permt. U.S. of S.
- Parly. U.S. of S.
- Secretary of State.

Sir,

I am etc. to refer to para. 4

No 3015/1/33

DRAFT. Conroy

(4)

of the letter from this Dept. of the

UNDER SECRETARY OF STATE,
FOREIGN OFFICE.

(2)

14th of January regarding the proposals

of the Governor of Kenya for the issue

of arms to specially selected tribesmen
for the defence of their villages

against attacks by individual armed
Abyssinians.

2. As Sir John Simon is aware

although repeated representations for
the disarmament of their frontier

tribes have been made to the Abyssinian

Government, they have taken no effective
steps to institute any form of control

of fire arms and ammunition in that
territory.

3. Although the present proposals

N.F. action required in
(3)

and
may

and admitted by, similar to
may appear to be retrograde, but;

their effect will be limited to
the issue of five rifles (and ten
rounds of ammunition for each
rifle) to specially selected

tribemen who will wear the dis-
tinguishing marks of the tribal
police and constitute a reserve
of the tribal police. Expenditure
in connection with the issue of
ammunition has to be accounted
to the District Administration
for the District Officer.

in view of the situation
caused by the neglect of the
Aboriginal Government to control
fire arms in their territory.

Sir Philip Ouliffe-Lister sees
no alternative but to agree to

the proposal for the issue of
ammunition for the

armed raiders. He proposes,
therefore, subject to any objections
which Sir John Simon may desire

to

176

Disarmament of Frontier Tribes.

at a meeting held at Moyale in 1927 between representatives of Abyssinia and Kenya. It was jointly recommended that the frontier tribes should be simultaneously disarmed.

In 1930 the Governor of Kenya complained that while the Kenya tribes had been disarmed in 1928, the Abyssinian Government had not yet carried out the recommendation above, although disarmament was to have been simultaneous. He therefore requested the Minister at Addis Ababa to press for disarmament on the Abyssinian side of the frontier.

In 1931 another joint meeting was held at Moyale where disarmament was discussed. The Abyssinian pointed out that the tribes surrounding the Borar were still armed and that therefore the Borar feared their arms for protection from their neighbours and that he was doubtful if anything could be done.

Messrs. Miles and Clouston considered that disarmament of the Kenya tribes had been premature and concluded that a temporary solution would be the formation of some kind of tribal levies for the tribes living in the vicinity of the frontier.

Sir Sidney Barton agreed with this proposal but considered it desirable to ensure that adequate control is exercised over such levies so that they do not degenerate into the undisciplined condition of the Italian "banda".

The Emperor later expressed his intention of carrying out a disarmament policy on the southern frontier but our Chargé d'Affaires at Addis Ababa did not feel any great confidence that this would be followed by results.

Encl. to 39 in
17136/27 and
Para 6 of
Part III of the
report of the
meeting held
in the camp.

(1 in 16235/30)

(1 in 17136/31)

(Encl. to 2 in
17136/31)

If any further communication on this subject, please quote

No. 165/35/1

and address — not to any person by name, but to —

"The Under-Secretary of State," Foreign Office, London, S.W. 1.

7/17

The Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his
compliments to the Under-Secretary of State for
the Colonies, and, by direction of the Secretary of State,
transmits herewith copy of the under-mentioned paper.

Foreign Office

January 2nd 1933

RECEIVED
1,3 JAN 1933
COL

Reference to previous correspondence

Foreign Office letter No 53570/441 of December 22

Description of Enclosure.

No 52

Name and Date

Subject

Amputation of

Amputation of

Madia Ababa

Amputation of

to 185 of 19th December

Similar letter sent to —

In any further communication on this subject, please quote
No. 25735/11
and address it to my person by name, but to—
The Under-Secretary of State, Foreign Office, London, S.W.1.

4/78

THE Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his
compliments to the ~~honourable~~ *secretary of State* and, by direction of the Secretary of State,
transmits herewith copy of the under-mentioned paper.

Foreign Office
January 12th 1933

RECEIVED
1.3 JAN 1933
COL

Reference to previous correspondence

Foreign Office letter no 53570 (+4) of December 22nd

Description of Enclosure

No 52
18060/2

Name and Date	Subject
<i>Hon. Rep. del. Alaba</i>	<i>Incidents in the</i>
<i>Radio Alaba</i>	<i>Algeria (Radio)</i>
<i>to 18th of 19th December</i>	

Similar letter sent to —

19 December 1922.

Sir,

With reference to my telegram No. 70 of the 19th instant, I have the honour to inform you that, on receipt of the telegram dated 18 December from the Governor of Kenya to the Secretary of State for the Colonies, Mr Broadwood asked, in my absence, for an interview with the Minister for Foreign Affairs, which took place on the 17th instant.

3. Balistanghota Hervey had recently received a telegram from the Governor of Mombasa in which no mention whatever was made of the two original raids, but which was confined to an account, evidently exaggerated, of the engagement of 22 September. Mr Broadwood gave up his speech as an account of the engagement as received from Kenya and pointed out that the figure of 500 British troops, as quoted by the Governor of Mombasa, was clearly far in excess of the number actually involved. There was also a discussion as to whether the place where the engagement took place was in British or Italian territory, but Mr Broadwood impressed on the Minister that what we were really concerned with was the two original raids of 30 September and 19 October Balistanghota Hervey

tried

The Right Honourable Sir John Simon

G.C.B.E., K.C.V.O., M.P.

etc., etc., etc.

180
tried to excuse himself by saying that as the Emperor had himself communicated with the Governor of Bahr, he did not know what instructions had been sent to him with regard to the raids. After a long discussion, His Excellency promised to send a further telegram to the Governor about the original raids, and he stated that he hoped to have a reply within eight days.

(20) - 1866
(2)
3. Although, as stated in my telegram No. 82 of 2 December, an Arabic version of Nairobi telegram of 2 December regarding the raids was handed to the Minister for Foreign Affairs, Mr Broadwood thought it better to confirm in an official note the facts of the case as known up to date, and he has therefore addressed to the Minister for Foreign Affairs the communication of which I enclose a copy.

4. I am sending a copy of this despatch to Nairobi.

I have the honour to be, with the highest respect,

Sir,

Your most obedient, humble servant,

(in the character of His Majesty's Minister)

Sir,

In the interview which I had with Your Excellency on 8th November I handed to you the Arabic text of a telegram which I had just received from the Governor of Kenya in regard to two raids by Abyssinian tribesmen into Kenya territory. The details of these raids are as follows:-

1. About 30th September members of the Golluba tribe armed with rifles murdered 58 men and 39 women of the British Golluba tribe near Labaria's village on Lake Rudolf. The British tribe were only armed with spears. At the same time about 7000 head of stock were stolen.

2. On 19th October Golluba riflemen penetrated some 80 miles into Kenya territory and murdered 26 persons and stole much stock near Langwishi, which is south of Allia Bay.

3. In the telegram from Nairobi mention was also made of the fact that troops were being sent to Allia Bay.

4. On 24th November I had the honour of giving an audience with the Emperor when I explained the whole situation to His Majesty who promised to send immediate orders to the Governor of Lake province to deal with the raiders.

5. I have now received a further communication from the Governor of Kenya in which he tells me that on 22nd November the troops sent to Lake Rudolf, about 100 men in all, found members of the raiding tribe in an armed village close to the Lake shore some 6 miles within Kenya territory. An

/engagement

His Excellency

Salomonste Sarul, I.B.E.,

Minister for Foreign Affairs

of the Ethiopian Government.

engagement took place in which the Gelluba, whose number is estimated at 200, evacuated the village. Two Abyssinians and four Gellubas are known to have been killed, while one British soldier was slightly wounded. British troops are remaining on the ~~same place~~ at approximately Latitude 4° until it is seen what action the Ethiopian Government propose to take.

7. I understand from Mr Broadhead that, at the interview which he had with Your Excellency on the 17th instant, you stated that you had indeed received a telegram from the Governor of Soba but that no mention whatever was made of the Dho raids which formed the subject of my original representations. The Governor in fact only referred to the engagement of 21st November, his account of which appears to be somewhat exaggerated.

8. I desire to take this opportunity of impressing once more upon Your Excellency the serious view taken both by the Government of Soba and by His Majesty's Government in the United Kingdom of this raid into British territory. I must request that you will inform me as soon as possible what action the Ethiopian Government propose to take not only to punish the raiding tribes but also to grant ample compensation for the brutal attacks and thefts which have been committed.

I avail myself of this opportunity to refer to Your Excellency the expression of my high consideration

(FOR HIS MAJESTY'S MINISTER)

Ed. P. S. Broadhead.

BRITISH TROOPS FIGHT

120 Kenya Natives Murdered

SLAVE RAIDERS IN JUNGLE

Marauding Bands From Abyssinia

183

BRITISH SUBJECTS MADE SLAVES

KING'S AFRICAN RIFLES PATROL FRONTIER

VILLAGES LOOTED

"Daily Express" Correspondent.
NAIROBI, Friday, Dec. 30

TROOPS are patrolling the northern border of Kenya, where a tense atmosphere prevails following repeated attacks by slave raiders, who have swooped over the border from Abyssinia and carried off villagers, men, women and children.

In the ... I Kenya ... slave raiders ... and only ... cattle, but have ... and ... several ... before ... into their ... possessions, whose ... organized ... were ... to ...

... have been ... to the ... since ... the ...

... and a ... of the ... the ...

DESOLATE REGION

Now it is ... that the ... has been ... The ...

... and ... has been ... owing to the ... of the ...

At the end of ... the ... succeeded in ... with the ...

At the ... the ... for the ...

24
194

C.O.

Mr. Priestman 13/1/33

Mr. Green 13/1/33

Mr. ... 13/1/33

Mr. ...

Mr. ...

Mr. ...

Mr. ...

Mr. ...

Mr. ...

Secretary of State

Annex No 34

Downing Street,

10 January, 1933.

Sir,

I am glad to refer to your

(No. 44 in 18060/32)

letter of the 6th December, 1932, re

1.2956/44/1, on the subject of the

policy to be adopted for the repres-

ent of Abyssinian insurance in the

Indian and Kenya Colony.

As was indicated in your

letter of the 12th December, 1932,

the Governor of Kenya was invited to ex-

press his views on the proposals con-

tained in your letter under reference.

I am now to transmit to you, to be

held before Secretary Sir John Simon,

a copy of the Governor's reply, to-

gether with a copy of the despatch to

which

DRAFT

THE U. S. OF STAGES

FOREIGN OFFICE

(46)

(55) - Kato

(46) - Kato

(2)

Copy Governor LP ref. 55 in 18060/32.

Review quality

24
184

11/14/1

C.O.

Mr. Priestman 13/1/33

Mr. ~~Craze~~ 13/1/33

Mr. ~~Frazer~~ 13/1/33

Mr. Parkinson

Mr. Tomlinson

Sir C. Hadowley

Sir J. Shackleton

Parly. U.S. of S.

Parly. U.S. of S.

Secretary of State

Downing Street,

14 January, 1933.

Amended
3H

No. 45 in
18080/32

DRAFT. *long & wide*

THE U. S. OF STATE,

FOREIGN OFFICE

I am glad to refer to your letter of the 6th December, 1932. No. J. 2956/41/1, on the subject of the

policy to be adopted for the repression of Abyssinian immigrants into the

Kenya and East Africa. As was indicated in the letter from His Excellency of the 14th

December, 1932, His Excellency the Governor of Kenya was invited to

express his views on the proposals contained in your letter under reference.

I am now in a position to present to the said Secretary of State a copy of the Governor's reply, together with a copy of the despatch to

which

(55) *Kenya*

(45) *Kenya*

(2)

Copy Governor LF ref. 55 in 18080/32.

Review quality

C. O.

you in regard to them.

- Mr. Partridge
- Mr. Tompason
- Sir C. Hollis
- Sir J. Shackleton
- Perm. U.S. of S.
- Parly. U.S. of S.
- Secretary of State

5. As regards the telegraphic correspondence mentioned in the last paragraph of the Governor's telegram, I am to invite your attention to the letter from

(No. 11 in this Dept. of the 5th April, 1929. No. 15533/29)

15533, 29, with enclosures regarding the proposed issue of instructions regarding

the right of British troops to pursue raiders into Abyssinian territory.

(No. 14 in the letter from the P.D. of the 15th April, 1929. No. 15533/29)

(No. 1915/29 of the 15th April, 1929) mentioning Sir Austen Chamberlain's occurrence in the course of the instructions

in question, and to say that the procedure indicated in the telegram of the

23rd March, 1929, from the C. & G. of Kenya would appear to require re-consideration when a final decision of future

policy has been arrived at.

I am, etc.,

(10)

C. O.

you in regard to them.

- Mr.
- Mr.
- Mr. Parisien
- Mr. Tomlinson
- Sir C. Bottomley
- Sir J. Shuckburgh
- Permi. U.S. of S.
- Parly. U.S. of S.
- Secretary of State.

5. As regards the telegraphic correspondence mentioned in the last paragraph of the Governor's telegram, I am invited to invite your attention to the letter from this Dept. of the 3th April, 1929. No 15533/29, with enclosure regarding the

(No. 11 in 15533/29)

DRAFT

proposed issue of instructions concerning the right of British subjects to purchase weapons into Abyssinia territory and

(No. 11 in 15533/29)

the letter from the 7th April, 1929. (No. 1110) of the 10th April, 1929. 1929. Calling Sir Austen Chamberlain's concurrence in the issue of the instructions

in question, and to say that the procedure indicated in the telegram of the 23rd March, 1929, from the C. A. of Kenya would appear to require re-consideration when a final decision of future policy has been arrived at.

(10 ")

I am, etc.

AIR MAIL

KENYA

No. 160

CONFIDENTIAL

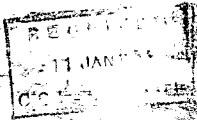


1863
GOVERNMENT HOUSE

NAIROBI

KENYA

31/12 December, 1932.



Sir,

I have the honour to refer to correspondence terminating with my telegram No. 238, Confidential, of the 12th December, on the subject of the massacre of British subjects by Gelubba tribesmen and the subsequent military action East of Lake Rudolf.

NOTES
18060/32
copy to FO (A)

2. The Provincial Commissioner, who accompanied the patrol, has since reported to me in person and the following account of the matter, illustrated by two sketch maps, has been drawn up in consultation with him. The report from the Officer in Command of the troops is also enclosed.

3. The troops mentioned in my telegram under reference consisted of two Officers and two platoons from the 3rd Battalion, King's African Rifles, Maru; they were sent to reinforce the police in the Alia Bay area of Lake Rudolf (approximately latitude 3° 75'). In order, however, to clear up the situation and to obtain further and more accurate details, especially of the massacre of the Gabbra, the Provincial Commissioner decided to patrol with this force up the Lake towards our boundary. A Medical Officer was detailed to accompany the patrol.

The Provincial Commissioner left Northern Horr

THE RT. HON.

MAJOR SIR PHILIP GUNLIVER-LISTER, P.C., G.B.E., M.C., M.P.,
SECRETARY OF STATE FOR THE COLONIES,
DOWNING STREET, LONDON, S.W.1.

with this force on the 8th November and on the 10th was joined by the Police Officer and 20 police who had been patrolling ahead towards the Lake: fifteen of the latter joined the force after a very creditable march of 60 miles in two days. There followed behind the patrol a considerable number of Rendille warriors who clamoured to accompany it. Finding it impossible to send them back, and considering they might be useful if any stock were recaptured, Mr. Stone allowed them to follow on the understanding that they kept a clear day's march behind the patrol.

The Lake shore was reached on the night of the 15th, and the following day a place suitable for a base camp, in a small bay formed by the Spit shown on the map (approximately latitude 4° 10') and almost due East of North Island, was found.

By this time the Provincial Commissioner had learned from Native sources:

Is this in British territory?
L.S.

- (a) that the massacre of Gabbra had occurred in Kenya territory and not in Abyssinia as was previously supposed: that their headman, Dadu by name, and perhaps two or three others, had been killed at Bani (approximately latitude 4° 50') and that the rest had been killed at Mukaguracha and Kokoi, the former place estimated to be some fifteen, and the latter ~~some~~ from thirty to forty miles, within Kenya territory. It was at these two places that most of the 90 to 100 Gabbra had been slain and their stock taken;
- (b) that the raid on the Rendille, which followed the Gabbra massacre, was at a place called Gudas, near the Lake shore, some 80 to 90 miles within Kenya territory (approximately latitude 5° 40').

with force on the 8th November and on the 10th was joined by the Police Officer and 25 police who had been patrolling ahead towards the Lake; fifteen of the latter joined the force after a very creditable march of 60 miles in two days. There followed behind the patrol a considerable number of Rendille warriors who clamoured to accompany it. Finding it impossible to send them back, and considering they might be useful if any stock were recaptured, Mr. Stone allowed them to follow on the understanding that they kept a clear day's march behind the patrol.

The Lake shore was reached on the night of the 16th, and the following day a place suitable for a base camp, in a small bay formed by the Spit shown on map North-A.37 (approximately latitude $4^{\circ} 10'$) and almost due East of North Island, was found.

By this time the Provincial Commissioner had learned from native sources:

- (a) that the massacre of the Gabbra had taken place in Kenya territory and not in Abyssinia as was previously supposed: that their headman, Dadu by name, and perhaps two or three others, had been killed at Bani (approximately latitude $4^{\circ} 50'$) and that the rest had been killed at Mukaguracha and Kokoi, the former place estimated to be some fifteen, and the latter ~~some~~ from thirty to forty miles, within Kenya territory. It was at these two places that most of the 90 to 100 Gabbra had been slain and their stock taken;
- (b) that the raid on the Rendille, which followed the Gabbra massacre, was at a place called Gudas, on the lake shore, some 80 to 90 miles within Kenya territory (approximately latitude $3^{\circ} 40'$).

*Is this in
British territory?
L.S.*

(c) that armed Gelubba tribesmen with stock were reported to be at or near (and approximately latitude 4°50').

The Provincial Commissioner, on receipt of the above information, decided to seek out these armed raiders, and if they were found in our territory, to inflict upon them condign punishment for the brutal murders they had committed of unarmed men, women and children. He was also anxious to recapture some of the stolen stock. He accordingly,

on the evening of the 21st November, moved forward by a circuitous route with the troops and police at his disposal. On the morning of the 22nd he came in sight of the encampment previously reported by the Scouts and on being satisfied that it was a Gelubba encampment he ordered an engagement ensued in which the advancing patrol was subjected to heavy fire.

He also saw a great amount of stock being driven away whilst the Gelubba riflemen scattered over the plain kept up a fairly heavy fire. As the patrol advanced they retreated, but always keeping at about six to seven hundred yards distant, mostly in open formation.

This form of action continued until about 10 a.m. and a considerable amount of cattle, sheep and goats were collected. About 10.30 a.m. the order to cease fire was given and then the forces reassembled and began to collect the stock in order to retire with it to the point whence the attack had started.

At 11 a.m., when all the forces and the camels had reassembled, the Provincial Commissioner ordered the Rendille, who by this time had closed up, to drive the recovered stock to the rear of the column, but instead of going in the direction in which they were ordered, they

drove it towards the Lake shore and then stampeded when fired upon from the rear by the Gelubba.

The Provincial Commissioner, finding that no troops could be spared to recover the stock, and seeing the Gelubba reinforcements coming rapidly to the rear and flanks of the patrol, decided to abandon the stock because he did not consider that it could be recovered without heavy casualties - a risk he did not think justifiable.

The patrol eventually passed through the thick bush and gained the open country lying along the reeds which fringed the Lake. After a march of about 6 miles the open Lake shore was reached and a camp made.

Casualties definitely known to have been inflicted were: 2 Abyssinians and 4 Gelubba killed - the actual number of corpses were seen, but there were probably others also killed in the thick bushes whose bodies were not visible. 4 rifles, 2 swords and 6 cartridge belts were also recovered. The patrol casualties were one Soldier hit in the thigh, and one mule hit while two camels were left with their loads through stampede.

It was not possible to estimate the number of Gelubba who were seen during the action but there were, it is considered, not less than 200 at the finish, most of whom were armed with rifles and with no shortage of ammunition. The rifles were mostly Fusil Gras .450, but several .303 service and sporting cartridges were picked up.

It is interesting to note that there were two Abyssinians killed, a fact which agrees with the experience of a previous action at Bani in December, 1925. In this connection I would refer you to Mr. Northcote's despatch No. 394 of 16th April, 1926.

A return was made almost in a straight line along the Lake shore to the base camp. The Provincial

Commissioner estimated the marching distance to have been about 34 miles, so that, allowing, perhaps, four miles for deviations, the place of the action was thirty miles from a point on the Lake shore due East of the centre of North Island and four to six miles in Kenya territory.

4. I have arranged that two platoons are to remain in the present area around Alia Bay until it is possible to judge:

- (a) the condition of the area after the recent events;
- (b) whether the promise of the Ethiopian Government to send soldiers immediately to deal with the Gelubbe has in fact been fulfilled.

5. I hope shortly to address a further despatch to you giving more exact details of all the British subjects who have been killed in this area and as accurate an account as possible of the stock which they have lost.

6. I consider that the following main facts have now been clearly established:-

- (a) that the Gabbra and Rendille who were murdered were British;
- (b) that these murders took place in British territory, from a distance of 5 miles South of the boundary line to as far South as approximately 80 - 90 miles;
- (c) that the stock which has been raided from them was taken in British territory;
- (d) that the military patrol which I have been compelled to send to protect the lives of British subjects has operated solely in British territory, and that the action in which two Abyssinians were killed took place in British territory.

Commissioner estimates the marching distance to have been about 34 miles, so that, allowing, perhaps, four miles for day. The place of the action was thirty miles from a point on the Lake shore due East of the centre of North Island and four to six miles in Kenya territory.

4. I have arranged that two platoons are to remain in the present area around Alia Bay until it is possible to

- (a) the condition of the area after the recent events;
- (b) whether the promise of the Ethiopian Government to send soldiers immediately to deal with the Gelubba has in fact been fulfilled.

5. I hope shortly to address a further despatch to you giving more exact details of all the British subjects who have been killed in this area and as accurate an account as possible of the stock which they have lost.

6. I consider that the following main facts have now been clearly established:

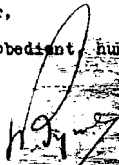
- (a) that the Gabbra and Mendille who were murdered were British subjects;
- (b) that these murders took place in British territory, from a distance of 5 miles South of the boundary line to as far South as approximately 80 - 90 miles;
- (c) that the stock which has been raided from them was taken in British territory;
- (d) that the military patrol which I have been compelled to send to protect the lives of British subjects has operated solely in British territory, and that the action in which two Abyssinians were killed took place in British territory.

7. I am submitting a copy of this despatch to His Majesty's Minister at Addis Ababa who, I trust, will do all in his power to force the Ethiopian Government to exercise more control over their border tribes and to put a stop to this scandalous and unrestricted carrying of arms in defiance of the agreements entered into. At a time when this Colony is sorely crippled financially it is deplorable that we should be called upon to move troops towards the frontier to protect our unarmed tribesmen from these brutal murders due to the neglect on the part of a neighbouring and friendly power to exercise reasonable authority in its border provinces.

I have the honour to be,

Sir,

Your most obedient, humble servant,



Brigadier-General.

G O V E R N O R.

[COPY]

1921

1/2 Secs
3 Secs.

1/2 Secs

ARMY

Enemy

3 Secs

3 Secs
No. 1000

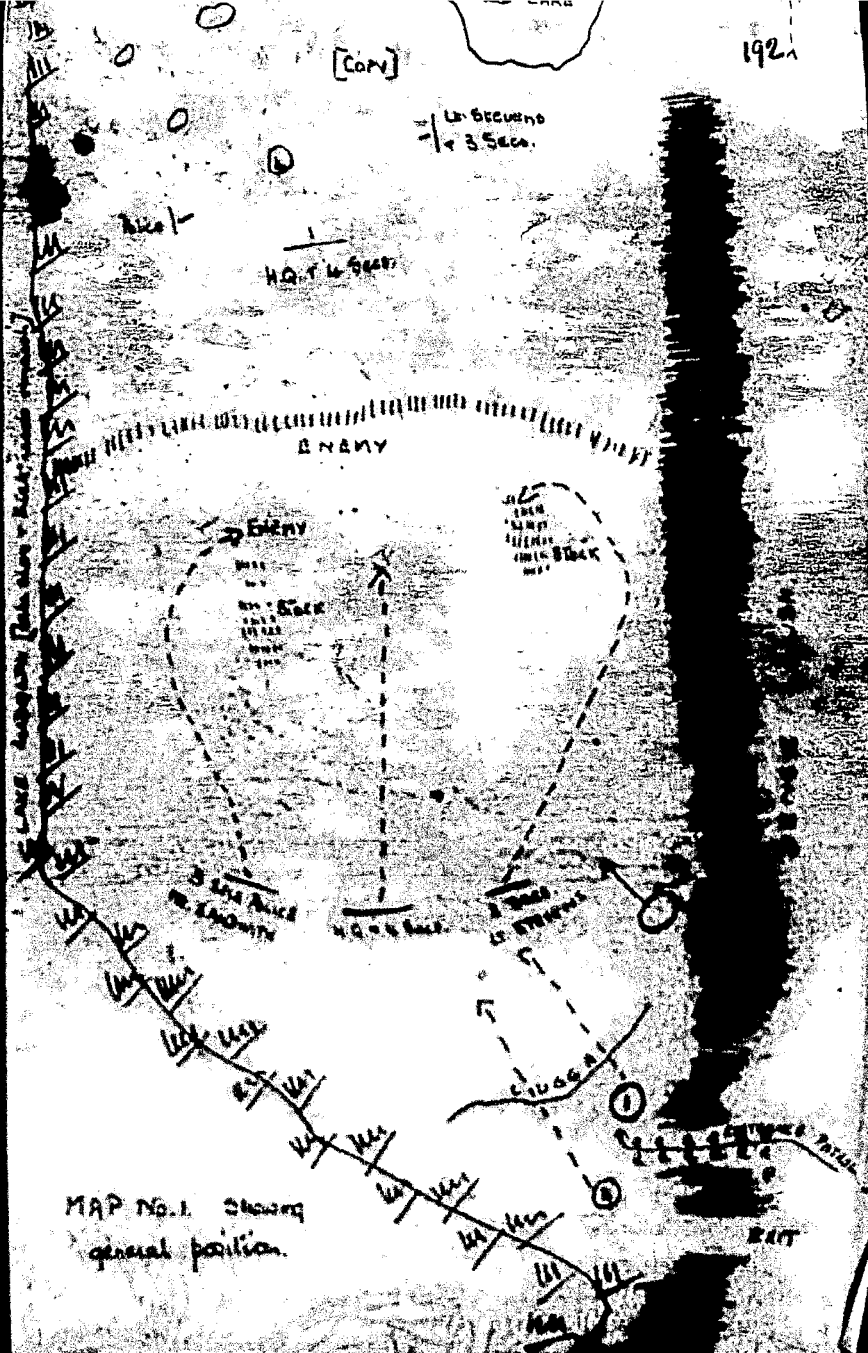
1/2 Secs

3 Secs
No. 1000

1/2 Secs

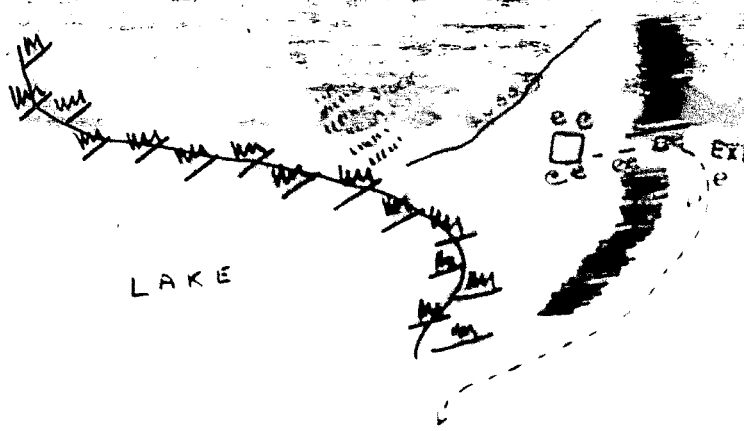
MAP No. 1. Showing
general position.

ART



[COPY]

MAP NO. 2 Showing retirement



194

REPORT OF LIEUT. S.G.D. JONES
COMMANDING ALTA HAY PATROL 3RD KING'S AFRICAN RIFLES.
FOR THE PERIOD 6TH to 22ND NOVEMBER, 1932.

Lake Shore.

REG. MAP. MARSABIT. AFRICA. P. 1,000,000. 22th November 1932.

Diary of Events up to Establishment of Advanced Base

On Lake Shore. November 18th, 1932.

Dist. Miles Approx (E)

Inter

Total.

8th November. O Day left N. HERR by Camel Safari with two Porters, P.O., D.C. and Docton. Camels insufficient and untrained, so decided at the last moment to take the two Thornycroft lorries as far as possible.
(1) To relieve pressure on Camels.
(2) To see if a road could be got through to the Lake Shore, which would be invaluable if a Post should be established there.

Remaining Lorry left at N. HERR with Petrol drum under Police guard.

9th November. I arrived HURRAH HURRAH with Police and two Sections. Remainder of Patrol under Lieut. Stevens arrived next morning. Method of moving with lorries and Camels. I and Lieut. Stevens, by turning took the lorries on ahead to the next day. The two Sections, reconnected the day after with one lorry, returned to Camp to await arrival of the Main Body. Joined by Police with and four Sections Police.

10th November. Camped between HURRAH HURRAH and GALASS. One Thornycroft broke atearing arm Hanger.

11th November. Arrived GALASS (6 miles W/S.W. EL. Camp. Left both Broken lorry man. Camp. Left both lorries under Sgt. Tom and a Guard at GALASS to await spare parts. (Sgt. Tom - three Driver and two Askaris with six weeks rations) Wireless message sent by runner via MARSABIT for new part.

12th November. Arrived at FORA. 8.45 a.m.

Conference at FORA. 12th November.

From information received it appears lik that GULUBBA have some Manyattas SOUTH of the border as far as BANI. These probably contain stolen stock and MORAN.

Decision therefore to move to DERATI, and from there decide possibility of marching to BULUK, with the object from there of cutting in between the GULUBBA and the Border. An Advanced Base to be formed at DERATI.

Difficulties/

REPORT OF LIEUT. S.G.D. JONES
COMMANDING ALIA HAY PATROL 3RD KING'S AFRICAN RIFLES.
FOR THE PERIOD 8TH to 22ND NOVEMBER, 1932.

Lake Shore.

Ref. MAP. MARSABIT. AFRICA. 1:1,000,000. 25th November 1932.

Play of Events up to Establishment of Advanced Base
on Lake Shore. November 18th. 1932.

Dist. Miles Approx (D) 8th November. 3.0 p.m. left N. HORA by Camel Safari with two Flatrons, P.C., D.C. and Doctor. Intended to reach Lake Shore. Camels inefficient and untrained, so decided at the last moment to take the two Thornycroft lorries as far as possible.
(1) To relieve pressure on Camels.
(2) To see if a road could be got through to the Lake Shore, which would be invaluable if a Post should be established there.

Remaining Lorry left at N. HORA with Petrol drum under Police guard.

23

23

9th November. I arrived HURRAN HURRA with lorries and two Sections. Remainder of Patrol under Lieut. Stevens arrived next morning. Method of moving with lorries and Camels:- I and Lieut. Stevens, by turns, took the two lorries on ahead to the next day's Camp with two Sections, reconnoitred the next days march with one lorry, returned to Camp to await the arrival of the Main Body. Joined by Mr. Sand with and four Sections Police.

9

32

10th November. Camped between HURRAN HURRA and GALASS. One Thornycroft broke steering arm hanger.

8

40

11th November. Arrived GALASS (6 miles W.S.W. of FORA) at 8.30 a.m. Broken lorry manhandled into Camp. Lorry with two lorries under Sgt. Tom and a guard at GALASS to await spare parts. (Sgt. Tom, three Driver and two Askaris with six weeks rations) Wireless message sent by runner via MARSABIT for new part.

16

56

12th November. Arrived FORA. 6.45 a.m. Conference at FORA. 12th November.

From information received it appears that GULUBBA have some Manyattas SOUTH of the border as far as BANI. These probably contain stolen stock and MORAN.

Decision therefore to move to DERATTI, and from there decide possibility of marching to BULUK, with the object from there of cutting in between the GULUBBA and the Border. An Advanced Base to be formed at DERATTI.

Difficulties/

difficulties. Unknown country, uncertainty of position and permanence of water. Disadvantage of DERATI as Advanced Base, no reliable guides, and considerable detour to be made. Decision left until arrival at DERATI.

Dist. Miles Approx
Inter. Total

Note. If this information had been received at KALACHA, move NORTH via BALESSA to BULUK could have been made.

9 65

13th November. Arrived Derati at 15.00 hrs. and decided to camp here for two days to rest camels, collect information and reconnoitre route to BULUK.

Conference at DERATI, November 14th.

- From observations taken from MT. TETI, and information from GUBBRA guides, it appears:-
- (1) That the route to BULUK is over very rough country (rocks and boulders).
 - (2) There is no track and the one guide who says he knows the way appears to be very vague as to BULUK'S position.
 - (3) The distance to be covered is considerable, and the object of this detour rests on rather doubtful information as to the position of the GULUBRA Manyattas.

Decision therefore arrived at to follow the Stigand line to the Lake shore, prepare an Advanced Base there, and to send out Rendille scouts to make a reconnaissance of the country near BANI.

18 83

15th November. March continued towards Lake (N.W.). Camped seven hours from DERATI. Concealment now of importance, day camps concealed in nullahs, and no fires allowed in Zariba at night. Cooking fires concealed in river beds and put out at dusk.

16 99

16th November. Camped on Lake shore in day concealed from the North. It rained down to the Lake. (Back Bearing NORTH 100E 95 deg. true) 4 hours march.

99

17th November. Formed Advanced Base in Bay on Lake shore. Rested men and Camels and organised Fighting Patrol carrying necessities only and one week's rations for advance to BANI. Rendille scouts sent out to try to locate enemy manyattas, their number and extent, if containing stock, and to report the nature of the country, and the best covered line of approach. (Scouts - 1 Gubbra guide and 6 Rendille Moran).

ADVANCED BASE. LAKE SHORE.

10th November, 1930.

FORMATION.

A GULUBBA encampment, apparently large, is situated on Lake shore, five hours march (approx) NORTH of BANI. (Information from Rendille Scouts.)

INTENTION.

To attack this encampment, recapture stolen stock, and kill any persons resisting capture of themselves or their stock. (Summary of Provincial Commissioner's instructions to me in writing) P.C. asked to provide Rendille Moran to drive off captured stock.

METHOD.

Night 18th/19th. Night march to No. 1 lugger, and concealment in lugger by day. (See Sketch Map)

Night 19th/20th. Night march to BANI lugger and concealment by day.

Night 20th/21st. Approach march by night. Reconnaissance and attack at dawn.

21st. Consolidation and establishment on Lake shore, or withdrawal South and Camp made on Lake shore some distance from enemy Manyattas.

ADMINISTRATIVE.

Camels reduced to 36, one week's rations to be carried. One Section, Sgt. Musungu and six men, (one man taken from each Rifle Section so as not to lose a complete Unit) and one Section of Police left to guard the Base Camp.

D.C. returns to MARSABIT so Mess for Officers and N.C.O. Officers - P.C. M.O. Police Officer and two N.C.O. Officers.

NOTES.

- (1) If surprise effected - GULUBBA may either retire NORTH or put up a stubborn defence of their Manyattas and stock with or without assistance from the North.
- (2) If surprise not effected - Enemy may retire NORTH, resist attack, or attack Patrol on the March either by day or night.
- (3) Country unknown, but flat open Lake shore reported to extend 300 yards from the Lake to the East.
- (4) Plan to be modified if distances found to be inaccurate or on receipt of fresh information.
- (5) Danger of night marches in hostile and unknown country fully realised.

For line of intended Approach marches see Sketch Map

191

Dist. Miles Approx 18th November. 5.0 p.m. Patrol marched out of Advanced
Inter Total Base and halted behind Spur to await the cover of dusk.
Crossing and descent of Spur to Lake shore covered by
Lieut. Stevens with Advanced Guard. March continued in
Elastic Square Formation (see Sketch [redacted]) to 1st
Lugger which was reached at 9.15 p.m. (4 1/2 hours).
With reference to the Sketch. The right and left faces
were commanded by Lieut. Stevens and Mr. Sandwith respec-
tively.
This formation was adhered to throughout except that
by night P2 and No. 6 Section were later brought inside
the Square as face reserves.

19th November. 4.0 a.m. Patrol moved into Lugger for
concealment by day. Loads man-handled and camels grazed
in Lugger. All cooking was done by day, the fires being
concealed and no lights being allowed at night. Officers
Guard every night after leaving Advanced Base.
6.0 p.m. Barramills sent down Lugger to refill at Lake
under cover of dusk.
8.15 p.m. March continued North. BANI or BANYA Lugger
was reached at 6.0 a.m. 20th November. (9 1/2 hours contin-
uous marching). Pace forced for last two hours to reach
cover before day-light. (Guide had estimated it at 5
hours. March discipline excellent throughout, but men
and camels definitely tired.
GUBBERA guide and six Rendille sent out to make day
reconnaissance.
6.0 p.m. Scouts returned and reported large Lugger, with
water and mud impassable for camels, three miles march
to the North. No Manyattas seen but fires reported.
Guide suggests march to Lugger (3 hours), follow it up
to fordable place (3 hours), and down again on North
side to Lake shore (3 hours). Time and distance wholly
unreliable and country unknown.
Risk considered unjustifiable by night, so Patrol camped
for the night in the open.

21st November. 4.0 a.m. Patrol moved back into high
cover by day. Day-light reconnaissance of the ground to
the North and North-East showed a considerable amount of
cover for advance in day-light.
2.15 p.m. Resumed march, camping in the open at 5.15 p.m.
(3 hours) March N.E. The head of the upland ridge
fires seen in direction of N.W.

22nd November. Action with GULUBRA.

In view of the apparent nearness of the enemy
Manyattas, and dense Bush to be traversed, the Patrol
waited for the approach of dawn, marching off at 0445
hours. The Elastic Square Formation used, but both L.G.
Sections were brought into Reserve behind C.C.
Country alternately dense Bush and open clearings, 0700
hours. Arrived at a clearing on high ground from which
a large occupied Manyatta could be seen on the plains of
the Lake shore to the N.W. Light Automatics unloaded
and baggage camels left under guard of No. 5 Section and
Rendille Moran. Two L.G. Camels and two Reserve S.A.A.
Camels taken with the Patrol.
Patrol advanced through Bush. Bush so dense that a
slight detour had to be made to the North to enable the
Force to penetrate it. A Clearing was finally reached
and followed to the S.W. and immediately afterwards the
Main enemy Manyatta could be seen half-right with a
second smaller one on the left flank.
The Square wheeled half-right and halted. Provincer

authorised/

Dist. Miles Approx 18th November. 5.0 p.m. Patrol marched out of Advanced Base and halted behind Spur to await the cover of dusk. Crossing and descent of Spur to Lake shore covered by Lieut. Stevens with Advanced Guard. March continued in Elastic Square Formation (see Sketch 5, 11) to 1st Luggar which was reached at 9.15 p.m. (4 1/2 hours). With reference to the Sketch. The right and left faces were commanded by Lieut. Stevens and Mr. Sandwith respectively. This formation was adhered to throughout, except that by night P2 and No. 6 Section were later brought inside the Square as face reserves.

19th November. 4.0 a.m. Patrol moved into Luggar for concealment by day. Loads man-handled and Camels grazed in Luggar. All cooking was done by day, the fires being concealed and no lights being allowed at night. Officers Guard every night after leaving Advanced Base. 6.0 p.m. Barramils sent down Luggar to refill at Lake under cover of dusk. 8.15 p.m. March continued North, BANI or BANYA Luggar was reached at 6.0 a.m. 20th November. (9 1/2 hours continuous marching). Pace forced for last two hours to reach cover before day-light. (Guide had estimated it at 5 hours. March discipline excellent throughout, but men and camels definitely tired. GUBBRA guide and six Rendille sent out to make day reconnaissance. 6.0 p.m. Scouts returned and reported large Luggar, with water and mud, impassable for camels, three miles march to the North - No Manyattas seen but fires reported. Guide suggests march to Luggar (3 hours), follow it up to fordable place (3 hours) and down again on North side to Lake shore (3 hours). Time and distances wholly unreliable and country unknown. Risk considered unjustifiable by night, so Patrol camped for the night in the open.

21st November. 4.0 a.m. Patrol moved back into Luggar under cover by day. Day-light reconnaissance of the ground to the North and North-East showed a considerable amount of cover for advance in day-light. 2.15 p.m. Resumed marching, camping in the open at 5.15 p.m. (3 hours) March N.E. to the head of Luggar. Three fires seen in direction of Lake shore.

22nd November. Action with GULUBA.

In view of the apparent nearness of the enemy Manyattas, and dense Bush to be traversed, the Patrol waited for the approach of dawn, marching off at 0445 hours. The Elastic Square Formation used, but both L.G. Sections were brought into Reserve behind C.C. Country alternately dense Bush and open clearings, 0700 hours. Arrived at a clearing on high ground from which a large occupied Manyatta could be seen on the plains of the Lake shore to the N.W. Light Automatics unloaded and baggage camels left under guard of No. 2 Section and Rendille Moran. Two L.G. Camels and two Reserve S.A.A. Camels taken with the Patrol. Patrol advanced through Bush, Bush so dense that a slight detour had to be made to the North to enable the Force to penetrate it. A Clearing was finally reached and followed to the S.W. and immediately afterwards the Main enemy Manyatta could be seen half-right with a second smaller one on the left flank. The Square wheeled half-right and halted. Provincer

Dist. Miles. Approx. 38 1/2
Inter. Total.

authorized immediate attack, shown in phases, illustrated by () not drawn to scale.

Note. Semi-surprise effected as cattle only stampeded. The Patrol got through the thick brush. The Alarm probably given by women carrying water and fire, who saw and heard the Patrol penetrating the brush.

1st Phase. Principal Manyatta (1) attacked by Nos. 1, 2 and 3 Sections supported by two L.G. Sections on the right flank under Lieut. Stevens. It was hoped that the L.G.'s would be able to enfilade the retirement of the enemy northwards, but this was only partially successful owing to the cover afforded by the enemy by a Luggar.

The Police under Mr. Sandwith forming the left face of the Square were ordered to act as a flank guard against possible attack from Manyatta (2). The two remaining Sections were brought into reserve. Manyattas (1), (2) and (3) were evacuated by the enemy who fled N.W. driving previously stampeded stock before them.

2nd Phase. Running flight up Lake shore. Both herds of stock headed off. Enemy retreating and firing erratically, but extended and making good use of cover. Enemy kept at a distance of 400 or 700 yards at this stage and were being reinforced from the North. They were also noticed to be starting to move round the flanks to the West and East.

A message was sent back to bring the Camels and Rendille Moran by Patrol route to the Lake shore. The latter to round up the stock and drive it Southwards.

3rd Phase. Advance was continued North in the hope of recovering more stock. Enemy now being strongly reinforced from the North and working round both flanks.

Manyatta (4) occupied and by Decision to reorganise, issue ammunition and with no more stock could be seen and fire coming from three sides.

41: Running flight up Lake shore - 1 mile.

4th Phase. Withdrawal. Enemy follow up keeping at a long range and firing from North, East and West. Stock overtaken and found abandoned by Rendille who had fled South.

Lieut. Stevens and the Patrol sent ahead to ensure safety of baggage camels while remainder of force retired slowly driving captured stock before it. Rumours of heavy attack on Camel brought by Rendille proved false.

On reaching Lieut. Stevens and the Camel a short halt was made, the enemy now having stopped firing. The Rendille were collected, but refused to drive stock far ahead of the Patrol.

Withdrawal was continued S.E. but the Rendille, contrary to orders, started to drive stock S.W. towards the Lake shore. Patrol continued slowly, and stock headed in the right direction. The enemy then reopened fire and the Rendille abandoned the stock and fled.

42

The relative positions of Patrol and stock
are shown in Sketch No. 1.

At this point heavy fire was opened by
the enemy riflemen from the Bush on the East,
a range of about 400 yards. The Patrol halted and
a brisk fire fight ensued. The O.C.'s (Crierly and one
male) were slightly wounded. The enemy fire was
subdued and the advance continued. Then within 200
yards of the Bush the Patrol halted and ten rounds
rapid was fired at edge of the Bush in case the enemy
were withholding their fire. Decision to abandon the
stock as Askaris could not be spared to drive it,
push successfully passed, and withdrawal continued
down the lake shore.

On reaching the Lake shore no further attacks
were made, and the enemy stopped firing (12.5 hours).
March was continued down lake shore and the force
camped at 1700 hours. (Twenty hours continuous march-
ing, including action).

No further attacks were made and the Patrol reached
the Base Camp at 0830 hours on 12th November.

From my calculations action started at
least six miles within Kenya Territory.

Casualties.

Losses. Approximately 100 enemy bodies were
seen in the 1st Phase. Nine rifles and cartridge belts
were picked up in Phase 1. Two Abyssinians were
seen to be killed in Phase 1. The heaviest
casualties were probably inflicted during the withdraw-
al in fire fight at 400 yards, but number unknown as
enemy were concealed in thick Bush, and the smoke from
their rifles only could be seen and ranged on.

The Patrol. One Crierly and one male were slightly
wounded. Two Amhara probably wounded, ran away;
left their loads with the exception of two chairs
and some boys' clothing. The loads were recovered.

Notes.

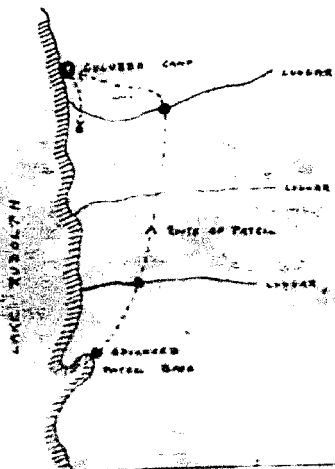
1. The strength of the enemy was difficult to
estimate, but was probably about 200 men,
mostly armed with rifles.

The enemy were seen to be carrying a large
quantity of supplies, including food and the
full complement of arms and ammunition.
Some of the supplies were seen to be
carried on pack animals and some on
mules and oxen.

The enemy were seen to be carrying a large
quantity of supplies, including food and the
full complement of arms and ammunition.
Some of the supplies were seen to be
carried on pack animals and some on
mules and oxen.

SKETCH MAP TO ILLUSTRATE APPROACH MARCHES

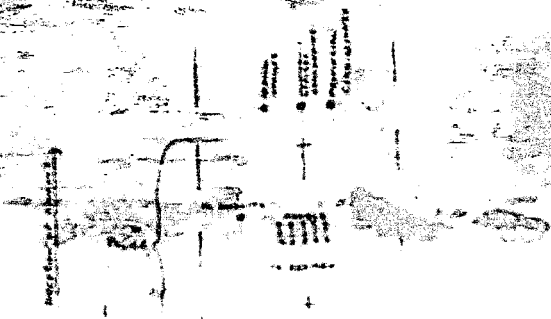
250



NOTE
 2 APPROACH MARCHES

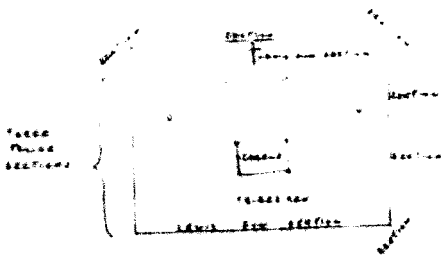
FORMATIONS USED

ON THE MARCH



NOTE
 1. BATTAL FORMATION
 2. COMPANY FORMATION
 3. PLATOON FORMATION
 4. HEADQUARTERS FORMATION

THE MARCH, DAY IN PAST



ILLUSTRATING PHASES OF THE ALLIUM

PLAIN AND VILLAGES STARTING ONE MILE TO THE NORTH AT INTERVALS OF 700-1000 YRS.

MUD LAKE (EXTENT UNKNOWN)

3 SECTIONS (cf. STRONG)

SECTION (cf. STRONG)

THIRD PHASE

SECTION

SECOND PHASE

SECTION (cf. STRONG)

SECTION (cf. STRONG)

SECTION (cf. STRONG)

SECTION (cf. STRONG)

SECTION

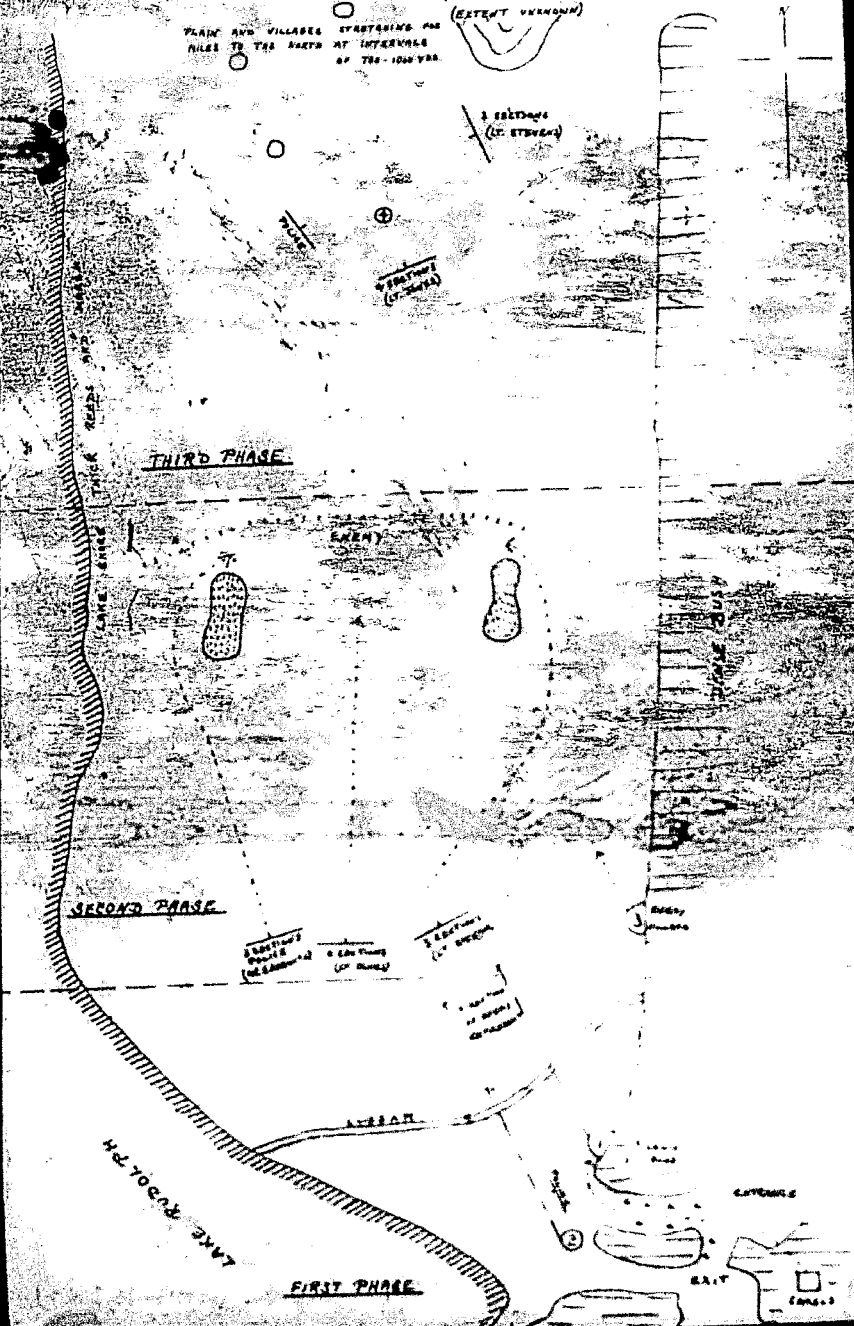
LAKE RYDOLTH

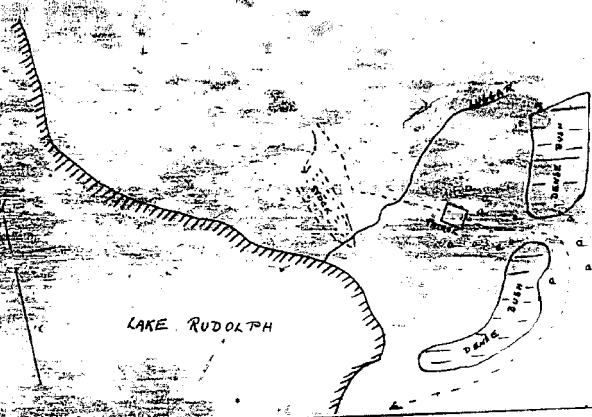
FIRST PHASE

COTTAGES

RAIL

SECTION







205-2

KENYA.

GOVERNMENT HOUSE
NAIROBI,
KENYA.

No. 156

CONFIDENTIAL.

December, 1932.

12th Dec 1932
COL

Sir,

No 50

18060/32

I have the honour to refer to my Confidential despatch No. 139 of the 24th November transmitting a copy of my Confidential despatch No. A.XAF.30/1/III/86 of the 24th November to His Majesty's Minister at Addis Ababa, and of connected correspondence, on the subject of the Kenya-Abyssinian frontier.

2. From the enclosures to my despatch under reference you will have learnt that there has been a recrudescence of tribal murders between the Boman and Ajuran in the Moyale District, and it is of that part of the frontier situation that I have particularly to refer in the present despatch.

These acts of violence are committed by individual natives in possession of firearms and differ fundamentally from raids such as the recently made by the Gelubba to the East of Lake Rudolf, which has recently been the subject of telegraphic correspondence with you. The organized military and police action which is appropriate to raids cannot be employed effectively against individual gunmen owing to the insidiousness

THE RIGHT HONOURABLE

MAJOR SIR PHILIP CONLIFFE-LISTER, P.C., G.B.E., M.C., M.P.,
SECRETARY OF STATE FOR THE COLONIES,
DOWNING STREET,
LONDON, S.W. 1

Copy 170 - 4 JAN 1933

Wm
21

104

insidiousness of their attacks; there is no doubt that the proper solution of the question lies in the disarmament of the tribes on the Abyssinian side of the frontier, but as it appears evident that the Ethiopian Government is either unwilling or powerless to enforce the disarmament of their own nationals it has become necessary to consider what further action is necessary to protect the lives of British subjects occupying villages in close proximity to the frontier.

3. After full consideration, I consider that the best means of defence will be to issue old pattern rifles, such as the Martini Henry, to specially selected tribesmen, who would be given preliminary and periodical training; while their primary function would be the defence of individual villages, they would form a reserve of the Tribal Police available in emergency for posting at any point along the frontier. Each man would wear the distinguishing marks of the Tribal Police, would be paid a small sum say one shilling per month - and would be responsible to the District Administration for the rifle and ammunition issued to him. In no circumstances would it be permissible for him to take his rifle across the frontier into Abyssinian territory. A detailed scheme has been worked out by my advisers which would involve the issue of about 175 rifles, i.e. 5 rifles for each village, and 10 rounds of ammunition for each rifle.

I am informed that similar methods are adopted on the North West frontier of India.

4. In view of the fact that the natives of this area are now paying tax, I do not consider that there would be any justification for charging the additional cost of policing the villages otherwise than to general revenue.

5. It is with great reluctance that I recommend a scheme which, in view of the action which has been taken to disarm the tribesmen on the K. nya side of the frontier, cannot but seem retrogressive. There is, however, no doubt that such raids are growing in intensity and that some more effective method is needed to keep them in check and so to avoid serious political unrest and a growing menace to the lives of the tribesmen.

If these proposals meet with your approval the Legislative Council will be asked to vote the necessary expenditure when the Budget comes under review in February or March next. The total cost of the scheme is not likely to exceed £550.

A copy of this despatch has been sent to His Majesty's Secretary of State for Africa.

I have the honour to be,

Sir,

Your most obedient, humble servant,

Brigadier-General,
GOVERNOR.

In any further communication on this subject, please quote

Ref No 73420 (44/1)
and address and taking person by name, that is

206 /

The Under-Secretary of State, Foreign Office, London, S.W. 1

THE Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his compliments to the Under Secretary of State for the Colonies, and, by direction of the Secretary of State, transmits herewith copies of the under-mentioned paper.

Foreign Office.

January 2nd 1933.

RECEIVE
3-JAN 1933
DOL OFFICE

Reference to previous correspondence.

Re Wallage's letter to the Proclamation of November 9th

Description of Enclosure. (93004/44/1)

No 21

Name and Date.

Subject.

Amputation of limb

Amputation of limb

Amputation of limb

to Secretary

No 176 of 2nd Dec 1932

(Enclosed in packet of papers etc.)

Dore.

Western Abyssinia.

11 November 1932

DESPATCH No. 63

His Majesty's Minister,
Addis Ababa.Copies: Civil Secretary,
Khartoum.
The Governor Upper Nile,
Malakal.
The District Commissioner,
Gambella.

Sir,

With regard to the Beir women and children captured from the Sudan and brought into Abyssinia the position is as follows to date.

The two women who were sold in Gambella were recovered by Kanazatch Mejid Abud. The women give birth to a child while in captivity. I have caused these two women to be returned to D.C. Gambella. Total - 2

Ras Mulu Gheta reports officially that 3 more women have been found in Saye and I have asked for these to be delivered in Gambella. Total - 3

The Governor of Malakal reports that 1 woman and 3 children have escaped and reached the Sudan safely. Total - 4

Previously escaped and returned to the Sudan. Total - 5

I have informed Ras Mulu Gheta and Mejid Abud of these figures. Total - 10 & 5

(Of this figure 3 found but not delivered)

Further sources of information state that some of the Beir captives have passed through Saye and been sold in the interior of Abyssinia.

Kanazatch Mejid Abud is being very active in the matter and Ras Mulu Gheta professes to be doing his best but points out that he has no control over all the districts. However, he informs me that the police force in the whole of Saye Wallega province has been placed under open arrest and an enquiry will be held.

I am, Sir, your obedient servant,

1933

Kenya

015/1

(Part 2)

SUBJECT

C0533/430

Kenya + Abyssinia border frontier

Abyssinia Raids + disarmament of Frontier Tribes

Previous

Part 1

Subsequent

23003/1/34

Trans. copy of copies stating Gambella Agreements of 1932 have not been implemented by Ethiopian Govt. State is prepared to postpone action outlined in No. 44 of 18060/32 but considers apprehensions regarding results of Sudan press are not justified.

In view of the reasonably satisfactory implementation of the terms of the Gambella agreements of June, 1932, (concerning raids from Ethiopian territory into the Anglo-Egyptian Sudan) and the liquidation of the recent raid into Kenya along the eastern side of Lake Rudolf furnished in No. 44 the F.O. have agreed to postpone the execution of the policy outlined in No. 44 of 18060/32.

They consider, however, that any large ^{scale} raids into the Sudan can only be justified by the taking of the successive steps proposed with a view to securing the right to take counter action within the Abvabin territory, and the apprehensions expressed in our letter of 27th April 1933. The forward policy are not justified and ought not to stand in the way of the fulfilment of so primary a duty as the effective defence of British administered territory against raids. The question of the possible additional military expenditure by the Government of Kenya is disregarded.

(No. 49, Pt. 1)

As the apprehensions expressed in No. 49 are based on information received from the Governor, I suggest that as a first step copies of No. 61, with enclos., and No. 49 should be sent to the C.A.G., Secret, with reference to No. 44 and previous correspondence, and ask for his views on para. 3 of the F.O. letter.

C. P. ...

(See No. 44 on 3015/33, Pt. I and No. 55 on 18060/32)

It was suggested at the discussion with the FO
ministers that the divergence of views
might have to be submitted to the Cabinet
(see last para of No. 48)

This possibility is now postponed but
not averted, & by the FO decision to search
this. Best if this should be another
raid into the Sudan. FO will work to
lose no time in putting the forward policy
into operation.

I think we should send to O.A.C.
copies of 49 & this (Secret copies),
asking him to suggest a full appreciation of
the possible consequences to Kenya of
a forward policy from the Sudan.

19.5.53
19/6

62 is Gov. Secret (2) (-/10044 & 61) 26 JUN 1953
(4441 unrecd) 2000

63 Col Secy - 2pm - 2/6/53
For copies of copies with 14000 minutes
Addrs. Ataka regarding the visit of
Kato Rudolf.

See No. 55
Ref. for depts to Addrs. Ataka 1/1/53
It would be difficult to say that the
transmission of the first Note forwarded
by the Abyssinian delegates was in
complete conformity with the final
Note presented by the Kenya delegates.
The FO will, no doubt, have received
copies of the copies. Pending the
receipt of the notes, suggesting the
Agreement? Part 5

64/1
6/11/53
Reports in Kenya of the flight of
in three Turkana areas. It has been reported
that 3 platoons of 500 men each crossed yesterday
3 platoons are present. Detailed report follows by air mail.

The raiding area is in the
Humbuk triangle. The warriors,
who are subject tribesmen of
the Abyssinian Govt., appear to
have crossed into Turkana
via the dried-up Sanderson
Gulf, afterwards escaping
into Sudanese territory
(Gorianatom)

These platoons of K.A.R. are

are in passing.
has to see, with reference
to the papers at Sakirany.
? Copy sent to 70/47

to Washington to
check that
the copy is correct
to be sent
CA to 70/47

CA Form 2
29/7/33

Send correct report to 70/47 (important)
2. Report to Major Ed. L. W.
3. Report to Mr. H. G. to complete also under 65

W. H. G.
29/7/33

65 70 FO (4664) AF 29 6 33
66 70 FO (4664) AF 17 7 33

In connection with Sakirany -
See copy of report (copy of report at 70/47)
and information M.G. (29/7/33)
(Foreign report 2 22-23 on the 21st)
at Sakirany
See 1 on 23 on 21 29/7/33 (10/10/33)
There is also a document 2 1.7 (9 22 on Sakirany)
-- a 1942 document at Sakirany

21/7/33
29/7/33

W. H. G.
3.7.33

63 10/7/33
2/47

W

67 Foreign Office 21 July 33
Trans. a copy of a despatch from H. M. Representative
Cairo enclosing a copy of a despatch from Acting Governor
of the Sudan regarding further business of the Upper Nile Commission

68. African Affairs 29 July (11/2/33) 30 June 33
Reports the murder by a party of three Turkana near
Adirgator 9 a subsequent report by a party on the evidence
sent of Lorination 9 state report of action taken in Sudan
territory will be furnished when details are available

to 67 Copy to Mr. Kenya, Secret
L.F. 29/7/33

Note: The cover flagged on
15/5/29 is that under the
Standing Instructions, referred to in
para 2, is based.

The O.T.S. was, in the circumstances,
justified in the use of Group 2
The results may be long
way towards resolving the
Confusion in the Department
and adequate protection of
some payment of compensation in
support of these numbers

CA will send to 70 and
let the draft for information
by Mr 65 x 66 to the
to 70 reference should be made
to No. 5 on 11/5/29.

W. H. G.
12/7/33
W. H. G.

100 S.F. Co
13.7.33

W. H. G.
13.7.33

11.6.33
16.7.

69 To F.O. (1st copy) 17/7/33

70 - 2nd copy

71 To Secy Secret (w/c 67) M/I 19 JUL 1933
Foreign Office
Trans. copy of a despatch from H.M. Representative
Addis Ababa regarding outcomes with the Empire
regarding results of Kimmuk Conference

73 Foreign Office 19 July 33
Trans. copy of a despatch from H.M. Representative
Addis Ababa regarding action taken by Abyssinian authorities
to implement agreements in connection with raids by Anrak.

mail to Kenya 567 (w/c Q & A 1 m)
P. & Q. file } 7/10 - 1 AUG 1933
DESTROYED UNDER STATUTE
CONFIDENTIAL
trans. direction by Gen. Wood. Reuter -
No. 1 on P. & Q. file

74 Foreign Office (duplicate) 16 July 33
Trans. a copy of a despatch from H. M. Minister at
Addis Ababa transmitting a copy of a note to Ethiopian
Minister of Foreign Affairs regarding the Kimmuk meeting
in the handing over of captives & offenders to Sudan Govt.

74 Foreign Office 22 July 33
Trans. a copy of despatch from H.M. Representative Addis
Ababa containing a copy of a tel. reporting a military force has
seized Speulle cattle.

78 Foreign Office 31st July 33
Trans. a copy of a despatch from H.M. Representative
at Cairo regarding the suppression of raids from
Abyssinia into Sudan & Kenya.

73 x 78
to Off. Secy. of inf. ref.
No 62.
No 77 Pathy.

Kenya Code to Ken No 78
C/S. Groom 219711
M. J. ...
11.10.33

79 To Kenya Secret - A/I 10 AUG 1933
(w/c 72, 73, 76 + 75)

80 Foreign Office 11 July 33
Trans. a copy of a despatch from H.M. Representative
Addis Ababa giving details of negotiations in connection with
the raid on the Ken region in 1930 showing attention to be
officially in dealing with cases arising from same.
This relates to the first
incident involving ...
Fotops. These appeared to be
some form of ...
re (induced) ...
Kenia cases to have ...
a ... until the Ethiopian
Govt produce the necessary evidence
meanwhile the ...
Ethiopian cases under arrest
at Meqa

A copy of the despatch has been
sent to Nairobi
? We might ask the O.A.F.
for a report. C/S. Groom 219711

I think we can put by

16 months
Yes, as we are sure Detachments for
legal evidence we can't blame the Ethiopians
for doing the same (Circumstances in
frontier country at Christmas 1895?)

J. J. W. 27/8
15/8
Linn

Para with [unclear]
18/8 (Wija etc or [unclear])

[Handwritten initials]

81. Foreign Office _____ 19 Aug 33
Trans. a copy of a despatch from H.M. Representative
Addis Ababa enclosing a copy of an agreement made at
Gambela on 22nd June 33 in connection with the road on the

? Copy to [unclear] Secy of
Ref No. 79
Ch. [unclear]
27/8/33
J. J. W. 27/8
23-8 Linn

O.D.
24 AUG

36 To Hanga [unclear] (copy sent to 91) 26 AUG 1933
[Handwritten initials]

83. Foreign Office _____ 23 Aug 33
Trans. a copy of a despatch from H.M. Representative,
Addis Ababa regarding the meeting with the Governor of
Bako to discuss incidents on the frontier East of Lake Tana

84. Foreign Office _____ 24 Aug 33
Trans. a copy of a despatch from H.M. Representative
Addis Ababa enquiring whether steps have been taken in
settlement of Sudan road

85. Foreign Office _____ 25 Aug 33
Trans. a copy of a despatch from H.M. Representative, Addis
Ababa regarding agreement reached between Kenya delegates
& Gov. of Bako.

86. Foreign Office _____ 28 Aug 33
Trans. a copy of despatch from H.M. Representative, Addis
regarding the implementing of the second Gambela Agreement.

Nov 33 x 85. Trans. relate to the [unclear]
of Kenya's claims in respect of the
land of Gelulba [unclear] Kenya
(files 55 x 65) September 1933

The [unclear] from the
terms of the settlement proposed by
the Kenya delegates & the Governor
of Bako, as set out in Kenya's
final note (p. 9) but do
not accept the reservation in para 2
of the note, & regard to Kenya's
General right to claim £1000
per head compensation for persons
killed.

Nov 33. Kenya has now confirmed the
settlement provided that the
Ethiopian Govt's reply implied general
acceptance of the terms of the
settlement

90 H. H. Hoover 120 Conf. (10/10/33) - 14 Sept. 33.

State agreement in connection with claim in respect of suit by Saliba out of state himself has now been notified by an exchange of notes. The state of Ohio states that it will dismiss a number of agreements with license of state.

Commissioner of the Revenue on the 10th report to the 1010 dollar rate. Note: it is in connection to capture the following statement.

On the 10th of Sept. (10th of Oct. 1933) I was informed that the 10th of Oct. 1933 was the date when the state of Ohio would be notified of the exchange of notes. This of course is a date which is not yet known. It is likely that it is an actuality, but it is likely that it is an actuality, but it is likely that it is an actuality.

On the 10th of Oct. (10th of Oct. 1933) I was informed that the 10th of Oct. 1933 was the date when the state of Ohio would be notified of the exchange of notes.

What I recall is that the 10th of Oct. 1933 was the date when the state of Ohio would be notified of the exchange of notes.

It is likely that it is an actuality, but it is likely that it is an actuality, but it is likely that it is an actuality.

5 dispatches in the file
A. M. 26
yes

I agree.
John W. B. Spence & Co. Inc.
S. S. L. Larson 200
The notes are in sub 100-10
no. 834
C. S. D.
26.9.33

91 To C. (1090) 18/10 2/19/33

92 Kenya Office 7 October 33
Some copy of schedule for 1934. Administration, Address
Matters concerning a copy of a note to Education Committee of F. I.
regarding the schools in the Eastern Education District
C. O. A. G. Kenya E. F. Seaver
ref. 87

O.D.
13 OCT
D.

93 To Kenya Council 18 1933
(1092)

94. A/Governor Moore (Secret) 25 Sept. 35
summarizes views on the probable consequences to
Kenya of the adoption of a "forward policy" by the Govt.
of the Sudan

95. A/Governor Moore 136 Conf 26 Sept 35

Reports further raids made by the Galla on
Turkana villages, incidents at Namurupus, consider
strongest measures should be brought to bear on the
Abyssinian Govt. to disarm all their tribes on the frontier.

Sketch of map showing
movements against the
frontiers of Kenya
22nd Feb 35
2002/35
HAR.

96. Foreign Office 20 October 35
Despatch of 14th Sept from A.M. Representatives, Cairo
regarding negotiations for the conclusion of an agreement
between Sudan's Abyssinian authorities in connection with
granting of cattle in the Bahr el Jebel.

DESTROYED UNDER STAT

No. 94. I attach a note opposite. Perhaps
it would be as well to draw up now a full
memorandum setting out the objections we see to
the "forward policy", and send it to the F.O.
for their consideration.

No. 95. (a) Page 1 of the despatch and the
first 2 enclosures give a further account of the
Merille raid at Adingatom dealt with in No. 68.

(b) Pages 2 - 4 deal with the affair at
Toipen Beach and Namurupus. The duplicate of
the despatch will be registered on 3015 3/35
which deals with Namurupus.

(c) Page 5 urges the necessity of
disarmament west as well as east of Lake Rudolf.

? (1) Copy of 95 and enclosures to F.O.
for consen. drawing attention to the request para. 6
and

and say that the Secretary of State fully supports
the Acting Governor in the matter. The references
should be to No. 69 on this file, and to No. 11 on
3015/35.

(2) Copy of the draft to the War Office
to Kenya under cover of a short draft referring
as to Namurupus to No. 12 on 3015/35

(3) Copy of para. 1 of 95. The first 2
enclosures to War Office, L.F. reference No. 70
on this file.

No. 96. Copy to C.A.C. for secret
reference No. 71.

94 is the appropriate which is related to Kenya
to prepare in 62

? Copy to 70 ref. 61 in what
TJ
telling each
95 should go to 70 for information, but
should the line of action of continuing to
request for diplomatic representations
1 by you - S. S. Banta will shortly
be back at other reporting posts, and
it would be better to wait for the
exchange over as we don't know what

96 As proposed - 17/10/35

See 21.66
17.10.35

Sir C. Bottomley

You should see The postmaster of the ...
at the ...
7.0 ...
...
on 3 October ...
(a) ...
(b) ...
(c) ...

When so prepared by ...

100-29

25/10/33

Sir ...

... ONG

... 9.5

I have ...

... through all his ...

... in the ...

... in the ...

Approved

25/10/33

To FO (W/C 95)

3/11/33

To F.O. (W/C 94)

To F.O. (W/C 94)

To F.O. (W/C 94)

4 NOV 1933

DESTROYED UNDER STATUTE
DESTROYED UNDER STATUTE
DESTROYED UNDER STATUTE
DESTROYED UNDER STATUTE

100 Foreign Office

21 October 1933

Trans. comes with A.M. Conant at ...
prisoners in connection with ...
that as there is no prospect of the ...
the case may need to be dropped.

101 Foreign Office

25 October 1933

... a copy for dispatch from ...
... arrangement ...
... which to discharge ...

102 to USO

13/11

5/11/33

(copy para 1 of 95 - 1st sec null)

To Kenya, Secret (W/C 46) A/1

9 NOV 1933

Secret (2) (W/C 44) A/1

94 unrecd

No. 100 ...
and to Kenya ref. ...
... to Nairobi ...
that subject ...
S/S proposes to agree with ...
J. Simon.
Chy of ...

No. 101. These ...
have taken place ...
enroute 80, for ...

LF to ...
LF to ...
LF to ...

the Kenya Frontier Areas to which
Scherer follows on the end. to No. 61
and bears upon the manner in which
the Ethiopian Government is fulfilling its
obligations (and consequently in indirectly
relevant to the present foreign question)

? we need hardly say anything of
Kenya. No. 101 can be put by
reference 10/11

Nandi has already had the suit made to
100, and have said in deposition.
? course - copy copy to

DAL.

No. 101. 1 page.

[Signature]
13/11/33

1 page that is nothing else put
SECRET
11/11

105 To F.O. (Add. and) 17/11/33

106 To Kenya 102 (w/for 100 + 105) 11/22 NOV 1933

14

107 Quarterly Intelligence Summary for the 3rd quarter of 1933. 11
(Original on 2492/33 K.A.L. copy attached under minute of
2492/100 on 2492/33 K.A.L.)



? copy of forms 2-20
to leaving in F.O. LE for
ref. 4 97 in 2 other marked sec
10/11

This is a much fuller account than
we have had from the Colony. Note
that 6 women & children were carried
off we can no longer
categorically state Parliament that no
slaves are taken from Kenya

As proposed

[Signature]
13/11/33

10/11

108 Governor Byrne 657

21 Nov 33

Furnishes report on further murders by Abyssinian
tribesmen in N.P. & subsequent to raid by Suluha on Sept 7
October '33 & also cases of theft of stock not involving loss of life

Col. Sney 3/4

22nd Nov 33

Furnishes conf. reference to No 108

110 Foreign Office

12th Dec 33

Trans. copy of despatch from H. M. Representative, Cairo
regarding the proposed establishment for defensive purposes of
a military force in the Long Province

111 Foreign Office

15th Dec 33

Trans. copy of despatch from H. M. Representative, Addis
Ababa giving details of interview with H. M. Representative of Foreign
regarding the failure of the Amman Conference

Copy of 100 sent to FO
110
per LF conf

CP
27/11

112 To CC (reference to 108-1108) 3/1/34
secret

11/1/34

113 To Kenya Conf

3/1/34

B III

In any further communication on this subject, please quote
No. J 2727/251
and address—not to any person by name, but to
"The Under-Secretary of State," Foreign Office, London, E.W.1.

THE Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his
compliments to the Under-Secretary of State for the
Colonies and, by direction of the Secretary of State,
transmits herewith copy of the under-mentioned paper.

Foreign Office.

December 15th, 1933.

Reference to previous correspondence.

Foreign Office letter No. J 2727/251, of October 25th 1933.

No 92

Description of Enclosure.

Name and Date	Subject
From H.M. Representative at Addis Ababa 151 (2726/25) of October 25th.	Sudan Abyssinian frontier affairs.

Similar letter sent to Am. Mus., L. O.

B III

In any communication on this subject, please quote
T-2722/251
and address - not to any person by name, but to -
The Under Secretary of State, Foreign Office, London, E. W. 1.

THE Under Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his
compliments to the Under Secretary of State for
Colonies and, by direction of the Secretary of State,
transmits herewith copy of the under-mentioned paper.

Foreign Office,
December 15th, 1933.

Reference to previous correspondence:

Foreign Office letter no. T-2722/251 of October 2nd

No 92

Description of Enclosure

Name and Date	Subject
from N. A. Representative re Addis Ababa no. 151 (29/12/32) of October 1st.	Sudan Abyssinia frontier affairs.

Similar letter sent to Am N., L. C.

14

ABYSSINIA.

November 22, 1933.

CONFIDENTIAL

SECTION 1.

[J 2738/35/1]

No. 1.

Mr. Broadmead to Sir John Simon. — (Received November 22.)

(No. 181.)

Addis Ababa, October 25, 1933.

Sir,

WITH reference to my despatch No. 145 of the 8th September, I have the honour to inform you that at my two last weekly interviews with the Acting Minister for Foreign Affairs I have spoken to him about the Kurmuk Conference, and I have impressed upon him that a reply to Sir Sidney Barton's note of the 31st May, a copy of which was enclosed in his despatch No. 77 of the 31st May, is long since overdue.

2. Belatengheta Sable-Sadalou tells me that he has spoken to Dejazmach Hailu, who was the chief of the Ethiopian delegation to the conference, and that the latter attributes the failure of the conference to the refusal to hear Sheikh Khojali's complaints. I have told Belatengheta Sable-Sadalou that the last instructions sent to the Ethiopian delegation by the Minister for Foreign Affairs were to the effect that the Sudan cases should first be heard, but that the Ethiopian delegation refused to interpret them strictly in that sense.

I have also told the Belatengheta that the failure of the conference was due to the intransigence of Sheikh Khojali, who never wanted it to succeed and who produced a whole lot of ancient claims. I added that it was my impression that the Central Government had no control over Khojali; this remark was not well received. I then said that the bulk of Khojali's claims were in respect of his slaves who had taken refuge in the Sudan, and in spite of speaking very emphatically, I am not absolutely certain whether I convinced His Excellency that His Majesty's Government would in no circumstances tolerate the return of people to Ethiopia who would immediately be enslaved again. I added that the Emperor, in conversation with Sir Sidney Barton, had not attempted to argue against this point of view and I begged him to discuss the whole matter with His Majesty. He said that this attitude of the Emperor was very firm and he dropped to look for a moment into the matter. Lastly, I told him that I had written a reply in writing to Sir Sidney Barton's note of the 31st May, in which certain demands were made.

4. I fear that these two interviews have been very unsatisfactory, but it is possible that the emphatic manner in which I spoke to-day may produce some effect. In the course of conversation Belatengheta Sable-Sadalou made some remark about sending another commission, but I did not pursue the idea as it would probably be useless to do so. I told him incidentally that a certain number of the claims put forward by Khojali had been investigated, to the best of my knowledge, however, the result of these investigations has never been communicated to the sheikh. For the moment, I think that the only thing to do is to wait and see what is the result of my interviews.

5. I am sending a copy of this despatch to Cairo and Khartoum

I have, &c.

P M BROADMEAD

In any further communication on this subject, please quote
No. 12823/25/1,
and address—~~not to any person by name, but to~~
"The Under-Secretary of State," Foreign Office, London, E.W.1.

CONFIDENTIAL

110
15

THE Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his
compliments to the Under Secretary of State for the
Colonies and, by direction of the Secretary of State,
transmits herewith copy of the under-mentioned paper.

Foreign Office,
2 December 1933

RECORDED
1933
C. 111

Reference to previous correspondence

Transmitted to the Under-Secretary of State, 31 July, 1933.
Description of Enclosure.

No. 78

Name and Date

Subject

From H.A. Representative,
Cairo
No 1022
31 November, 1933

Sudan, Egyptian Frontier affairs

5/12/33-16-10-12 (15)

Similar letter sent to

16-41p 25/1 102

W.O.
L.S.
Treasury

CONFIDENTIAL

110
15

In any further communication with only please quote
and address - not to any particular name, but to
"The Under-Secretary of State," Foreign Office, London, E.W.1.

THE Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his
compliments to the Under-Secretary of State for the
and by direction of the Secretary of State,
transmits herewith copy of the under-mentioned paper.

Foreign Office.

2 December, 1933

REC-110
C. O.

Reference to previous correspondence

may also refer to the facts of 31 July, 1933

Description of Enclosure.

No 78

Name and Title	Subject
<p>Chinese Representative China No 1023 24 November, 1933</p>	<p>Sudan Agency Postal affairs</p>

copy to Kenya (112)

Similar letter sent to

16-4238 1933 102

Treasury

ABYSSINIA.

December 4, 1933.

CONFIDENTIAL.

SECTION 1.

[J 2828/85/1]

No. 1

Sir P Lorasne to Sir John Simon. (Received December 4)

(No. 1022.)

THE High Commissioner for Egypt presents his compliments to His Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs and has the honour to transmit herewith copy of despatch No. 201 from the Acting Governor-General of the Sudan, dated the 18th November, respecting the proposed establishment for defensive purposes of a military force in the Fung Province.

Cairo, November 24, 1933

Enclosure in No. 1

Acting Governor-General of the Sudan to High Commissioner for Egypt.

(No. 201.)

Khartoum, November 16, 1933.

Sir,

I HAVE the honour to refer to Khartoum despatch No. 198 of the 1st July last, in which it was stated that a full examination would be made of the suggestion of His Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs regarding the establishment for defensive purposes of a military force in the Fung Province.

1. I had an opportunity of discussing this question with Sir John Stone before his departure, and the whole matter will be laid before Sir Stewart Symonds as soon as possible after his assumption of office, and he will no doubt wish to communicate his views to your Excellency in due course. I will, however, summarise briefly the chief military and other considerations which appear to this Government to be involved in the proposal.

2. I am advised that the temporary posting at Kurmuk of an existing unit of the Sudan Defence Force would not be possible without a corresponding increase in the military establishment of the Sudan. In the rainy season the complete immobilisation of that unit would deplete the garrisons of the Fung Province, now maintained at Gedaref, and in the dry weather its removal from the railway would preclude the effective movement of such a force elsewhere in an emergency.

3. The considerations advanced against the posting of a detachment at Singa where a company of the Eastern Arab Corps was formerly stationed, are that the health of both men and animals is better assured at Gedaref, and that the forces now stationed at the latter place on the railway could reach Kurmuk in the dry season with the aid of mechanical transport as quickly as would a mounted detachment from Singa, while in the wet weather Kurmuk is equally inaccessible from both places.

4. The permanent establishment of a military force in the Fung Province, if it necessitated the recruiting and maintenance of an additional company of the Sudan Defence Force, would involve considerable initial and recurring expenditure which only grave necessity could justify. For reasons given below I do not consider that the present situation warrants the contemplation of such a course.

5. The objections cited in paragraphs 3 and 4 above would not apply to the patrolling of the frontier during the dry weather by a detachment of cavalry and mounted rifles from Khendi in the same manner as the At-to River was patrolled in the early months of this year, and I am advised that this would be the most satisfactory method of dealing with the situation without increasing the armed forces of the Sudan should future developments on this section of

the frontier render it necessary to take military precautions against possible raids on a large scale.

7. In considering generally the measures necessary for the maintenance of public security on the Ethiopian frontier I would refer your Excellency to the tenth and twelfth paragraphs of Khartoum despatch No. 187 of the 11th August 1892, in which the frontier situation was described. We have been concerned during the last three or four years with activities of individual Watawi slave-owners from the territory controlled by Sheikh Khogali Hassan, who have forcibly abducted servile refugees found near the border. These activities fall into a different category from the poaching raids of armed bandits into Kassala Province, and from the large scale of raids into the Upper Nile Province for the capture of slaves and stock, to deal with both of which military patrols are from time to time necessary.

It is the view of this Government that it should be possible to check the activities of Sheikh Khogali Hassan's subjects by the development of communications along the frontier, by civil police action, and, in particular, by the exercise of diplomatic pressure at Addis Ababa.

I have, &c.
HAROLD MACMICHAEL,
Acting Governor-General of the Sudan.

109



THE SECRETARIAT,
NAIROBI,
KENYA

CONFIDENTIAL.

WHEN REPLYING
PLEASE QUOTE
NO. / A.Y.F. 42/1/1/57.
AND DATE

VED
REC'D 1933
C. O. REGY

22nd November, 1953.

The Colonial Secretary of the Colony and

Protectorate of Kenya presents his compliments to the
Under Secretary of State for the Colonies and has the

honour to state that the reference in paragraphs 1 and

No 106 3 of Kenya despatch No. 657 of the 21st November on the

subject of further murders by Abyssinian tribesmen in
the Northern Frontier Province is to correspond to

terminating with Mr. Moore's Confidential despatch *No 90* 128

of the 14th September regarding the settlement of this

Government's claim against the Abyssinian Government in

respect of the massacre of British subjects by Gelubba

tribesmen East of Lake Rudolf.

سد



KENYA

No. 657

GOVERNMENT HOUSE
NAIROBI,
KENYA

108

18

November, 1933

Sir,

In accordance with the instructions contained in Lord Passfield's despatch No. 543 of the 18th July, 1929, I have the honour to report the following further murders by Abyssinian tribesmen in the Northern Frontier Province subsequent to the massacre of British subjects by Gelubba tribesmen in September and October, 1932, which have formed the subject of separate correspondence.

31A
15533/29

I. Seven Wagale killed and two wounded near Keloba in British territory in October, 1932.

The Provincial Commissioner reports that three of the assailants were Boran from Abyssinia armed with rifles, two of whom were subsequently arrested by the Abyssinian Authorities. No progress has been made in the case as it has not been possible to satisfy the Deputy Governor as to their guilt.

II. One Gurreh killed and eleven camels stolen at Dubaya in British territory by Abyssinian Degdaia in March.

III. Ajuran was murdered in the 21st April in British territory by an Abyssinian Boran.

IV. One Ajuran Tribal Policeman and one Sakuye were shot in British territory near Gaddanna on the 25th May by Abyssinian subjects.

The Provincial Commissioner reports that arrests in connection with this incident were made by the Abyssinian Authorities, but that the prisoners were subsequently released.

Two Ajuran were speared to death near Debel in British territory by two Abyssinian Boran on the 12th July.

Both murderers have been arrested, one by the District Commissioner and the other by the Abyssinian Authorities who have surrendered him for trial.

/2. In

THE RIGHT HONOURABLE
MAJOR SIR PHILIP CUNLIFFE-LISTER, P.C., G.B.E., M.C., M.P.,
SECRETARY OF STATE FOR THE COLONIES,
DOWNING STREET, LONDON, S.W. 1

2. In addition to the above murders the following three cases of theft of stock not involving loss of life have also occurred:

- I. Thirty-three goats, four camels and four head of cattle stolen from the Gurreh and thirteen head of cattle from the Degodia on the Dana River in British territory by Abyssinian subjects in February this year.
- II. Forty camels stolen at Gersal in British territory by Abyssinian subjects in April.
- III. Twenty-four goats stolen from two Sher Muge by an Abyssinian soldier at Bella Machesa in British territory in April.

The Provincial Commissioner reports that the Abyssinian Authorities were informed of this incident and promised to return the stolen stock, but that the promise has so far not materialised.

3. Reports of a number of further incidents in which the complicity of Ethiopian subjects is suspected but has not yet been established, have been received by the Provincial Commissioner. These incidents are at present under investigation.

In regard to the general situation on this portion of the frontier you are already aware from the correspondence referred to in paragraph 1 above that undertakings have been given by the Italian Government to disarm and exercise a closer control over, at any rate, a portion of their border tribes. I am awaiting a report on this subject and you will be further informed when the report is received.

I have the honour to be,

Sir,

Your most obedient, humble servant,

Brigadier-General,

G O V E R N O R.

2. In addition to the above murders the following three cases of theft of stock not involving life have also occurred:-

- I. Thirty-three goats, four camels and four head of cattle stolen from the Gurrah and thirteen head of cattle from the Degodia on the Dana River in British territory by Abyssinian subjects in February this year.
- II. Forty camels stolen at Gerai in British territory by Abyssinian subjects in April.
- III. Twenty-four goats stolen from two Sher Muge by an Abyssinian soldier at Beila Machesa in British territory in April.

The Provincial Commissioner reports that the Abyssinian Authorities were informed of this incident and promised to return the stolen stock, but that the promise has so far not materialised.

3. Reports of a number of further incidents in which the complicity of Ethiopian subjects is suspected but has not yet been established, have been received from the Provincial Commissioner. These incidents are still under investigation.

4. In regard to the general situation on this portion of the frontier you are already aware from the correspondence referred to in paragraph 1 above that undertakings have been given by the Abyssinian Government to disarm and exercise a closer control over, at any rate, a portion of their border tribes. I am awaiting a report on this subject and you will be further informed when the report is received.

I have the honour to be,

Sir,

Your most obedient, humble servant,

Brigadier-General,

G O V E R N O R .

HEADQUARTERS NORTHERN BRIGADE
THE KING'S AFRICAN RIFLES.

Quarterly Intelligence Summary for the third
Quarter of 1935

Based on information received up to the 13th October, 1935.

SUMMARY NO. 13.

GEN. NO. 17.

Reference Maps:-

Kenya Colony 1:1,000,000 North A. 37
General. South A. 37

Northern Frontier Province... 1:1,000,000 N.F.P. Military Map.

Turkana & Karamoja 1:500,000 Uganda Survey Dept. No. A. 508

Uganda Protectorate 1:1,000,000 Uganda Survey Dept. No. 500

POLITICAL AND GENERAL

KENYA COLONY.

1. The Provinces of Kenya Colony are now being re-organised and the country will be divided into four provinces and three Extra Provincial Districts viz:

The Nyanza Province - as at present.

The Central Province - as at present. The present Kiluyu and Ukamba Provinces, together with a small portion of the Laikipia District which is being removed from the Rift Valley Province.

The Rift Valley Province - a combination of the present Rift Valley and Nzoia Provinces, and subject to the adjustment above.

The Coast Province - as at present.

The Northern Frontier District - as at present.

The Turkana District - as at present.

The Masai District - as at present.

(112)
copy sent 2-2-36

109
70

HEADQUARTERS NORTHERN BRIGADE
THE KING'S AFRICAN RIFLES.

Quarterly Intelligence Summary for the third
Quarter of 1933.

Based on information received up to the 15th October 1933.

SUMMARY NO. 3.

COPY NO. 15.

Reference Maps:-

Kenya Colony General.	1:1,000,000	North A. 37 South A. 37
Northern Frontier Province.	1:1,000,000	A.S.P. Military Map.
Turkana & Karamoja.	1:500,000	Uganda Survey Dept. No. A. 592.
Uganda Protectorate	1:1,000,000	Uganda Survey Dept. No. 530.

POLITICAL AND GENERAL.

KENYA COLONY.

1. The Provinces of Kenya Colony are now being re-organised and the country will be divided into four Provinces and three Extra Provincial Districts viz -

The Nyanza Province - as at present.

The Coastal Province - a combination of the present Kiluyu and Ukamba Provinces, together with a small portion of the Laikipia District which is being removed from the Rift Valley Province.

The Rift Valley Province - a combination of the present Rift Valley and Nzoia Provinces, and subject to the adjustment above.

The Coast Province - as at present.

The Northern Frontier District - as at present.

The Turana District - as at present.

The Masai District - as at present.

Copy memo. 2-20 to FO (112)

TURKANA PROVINCE.

2. Disturbances again occurred on the Turkana border during the quarter under review.

Owing to the Abyssinian authorities stating that they were unable any longer to protect the Turkana fishing at TUJIPEN BEACH, and to the increased necessity of this beach for the Turkana who, due to serious cattle mortality, were more dependent for their food by fishing in Lake Rudolf, one K.A.R. Guard week was authorised for the protection of the fishermen.

3. On July 19th, however, the Guard was met by PABE TALDE, the Abyssinian soldier, 800 yards from NAMURUPUS. He informed them that he had no control over the Abyssinian soldiers and that if they tried to pass NAMURUPUS they would shoot. The patrol therefore remained at this place with Abyssinian consent and covered the Turkana fishing to the south of them. In the evening some 400 Merille warriors followed the retirement of this force for some distance in a truculent mood.

4. Next day however Pitaurari Gabre Miriam was in charge of the Abyssinian post at NAMURUPUS and a review with the Provincial Commissioner resulted in the fishing along TUJIPEN BEACH commencing again under normal conditions on the 29th July.

5. At the beginning of August 3 Merille or Dondoko stole 29 head of cattle from Turkana in the district of A... and captured one boy who was looking after the stock. The boy escaped however and most of the stock was eventually returned.

6. During this month native reports allege that the Abyssinians, perturbed at the disturbances of the year, held a paraza of Merille and Dondoko at NAMURUPUS. Pitaurari Gabre Miriam presided and the Turkana M.P.A. attended by invitation. They were informed that Abyssinians and

and Great Britain were friendly nations and did not wish to be embroiled in fights between the Turakana and Merille, and that unless the Merille made peace they would have all their stock confiscated. Chief MUKAI was told that the Merille Chief AMBE was responsible for the recent Merille aggressiveness and that he had been imprisoned and his stock confiscated.

This paraza did not achieve much however.

7. A party of between 15 and 20 Merille, mostly armed with rifles, attacked a Turakana fishing village 1000 yards south of Fort Wilkinson at about 2 a.m. on September 9th and massacred and mutilated about 27 Turakana, mostly women and children, and carried off 6 women and children.

Although they could hear the shouting

2 sections of the 4th K.A.R. under the command of a Sergeant at Fort Wilkinson were unable to assist due to there being insufficient light for them to see and their being instructed not to portie from the Fort due to their inadequate numbers.

They however did see the UNO gun emplacement and if all had gone well the Merille would have been cut off by a motor patrol at the north end of MOUNT LAMER. Unluckily the signals never got through until daylight and the Merille remained unharmed.

The raiders however alarmed by the Very Lights retired towards the northern foothills of MOUNT LAMER where they killed 15 more Turakana in broad daylight before returning to Abyssinia.

8. Pitaurari Gabre Miriam alleges that this raid was in retaliation for a raid by the Turakana at NAFABE when they killed 5 Merille on the night 7, 8th September. It was most unfortunate that this Abyssinian official did not inform the

East Britain were friendly nations and did not
be embroiled in fights between the Turzans and
Merille, and that unless the Merille made peace they would
have all their stock confiscated. Chief EKAL was told
that the Merille Chief AITE was responsible for the
recent Merille aggressiveness and that he had been
imprisoned and his stock confiscated.

This baraza did not achieve much however.

X

7. A party of between 15 and 20 Merille, mostly armed with
rifles, attacked a Turkan fishing village 1000 yards south
of Fort Wilkinson at about 2 a.m. on September 9th and
massacred and mutilated about 25 Turkan, mostly women and
children, and carried off 6 women and children.

Although they could hear the shooting the Garrison of
2 sections of the 4th B.A.W. under the command of an African
Sergeant at Fort Wilkinson were unable to assist due to there
being insufficient light for them to see and their orders
instructed not to depart from the Fort due to their inadequate
numbers.

They however signalled to LOKITAU... and
all had gone when the Merille would have been cut off by a
motor patrol at the north end of... Unluckily the
signals never got through until daylight and the Merille
remained unpunished.

W

The rufflers in... alarmed by the very lights reflected
towards the northern foothills of... where they
killed 15 more Turkan in broad daylight before returning to
Abyssinia.

8. Fitaurari Gabre Miriam... that this raid was in
retaliation for a raid by the Turzans at NAFLE when they
killed 9 Merille on the night 7, 8th September. It was most
unfortunate that this Abyssinian official did not inform the

13

K.A.R. post of the Turkana raid at NATADE and of the probability of reprisals against the Turkana on the lake shore before the morning after the Merille raid. Although it cannot be proved that the Turkasians actually encouraged the Merille there can be little doubt that they knew of the hand of their decision to carry out a raid on the lake shore.

9. The garrison in Northern Turkana has been reinforced by a second platoon of the 9th Battalion from Nairobi and now consists of 5 Platoons and 1 M.G. sub-section, including the garrison at Fort Wilkinson which has been temporarily strengthened to one platoon under the command of an Officer. Meanwhile the Mariss and Turkana continue to approach each other in the area west of the KAMATHIA PASS and have been reported to have been fraternising and visiting one another.

10. Fitaurari Hable Miriam reported Gabre Miriam Lakso of NAMURUPUS on October 3rd. The District Commissioner accompanied by the Officer Commanding the detachment with K.A.R. in Turkana met him next day.

The tone of the meeting was friendly and they were told that Ras Gedatchaou, who has been Ethiopian ambassador at Paris, had been sent to take over M.A.I Province with express orders to stop all frontier friction.

11. The North and South Turkana Districts are being amalgamated, as soon as the road LODWAR - LOKICHAH is completed, into the Turkana District.

12. The water in Lake Rudolf which has been receding is now increasing, the water having spread 15 yards inland at Fort Wilkinson in September.

NORTHERN FRONTIER PROVINCE.

13. During July and August there was a considerable amount of trouble along the Abyssinian border. The Abyssinians

refused to permit Boran from British Territory to use the wells across the border except on payment of large fees. When orders were received from ADIS ABABA that the frontier liberty was to be observed, the local Abyssinians commenced seizing stock as taxes from Boran in British territory. It was agreed eventually, however, that the Abyssinians should not levy taxes on Boran who return to British territory nightly. Major A.T. Miles, H.B.M. Consul at MEGA visited GADDADUMA in August together with KENYAZMACH CADAME and succeeded in returning stock to a number of Boran in disputed territory.

14. Somalis from the Wa'ir District and Italian Somaliland have been gradually moving into the Garissa District. In August requested permission to go to the Tana River. The Italian Somalis asking permission to reside there permanently. Action was taken to move these immigrants into their respective territories. It was estimated that some 10,000 head of non-district stock was on the River Tana area between GARISSA and SAKA, and that the grazing. The majority of the Wa'ir Somalis had returned to their District by the end of August while the Italian Somalis were being sent back by the Police.

UGANDA PROSECUTIONS.

KARAMOJA DISTRICT.

15. A large number of Turkana and Suk temporarily migrated into the Karamojong country during the recent dry spell due to lack of grazing in their own countries. Although they

have

25

have been permitted by the Uganda administration to remain in certain small districts as a temporary concession. Extensive trespass into Uganda territory has been forbidden. The Uganda administrative Officers have had considerable difficulty in keeping the Turkanas in the prescribed areas and have even contemplated requesting the K.A.R. to have a standing patrol at PIRRE Post during the dry season so as to prevent friction between the two tribes.

10. The water supply for the K.A.R. post at MOROTO RIVER is causing some anxiety. All water during September had to be obtained from the newly erected pump as the well was dry and the pump even occasionally failed to produce water.

INFORMATION FROM NEIGHBOURING COUNTRIES.

ABYSSINIA.

17. Information has been received that Sheikh Abdullah Hassan, Habr Suliman, son of the late Had Muhiidin, has been given command of the Abyssinian post at AUGIL, on the WESBE SHIBELI in place of the Surban of GAREN. This has moved over into Italian Somaliland.

ITALIAN SOMALILAND.

18. It is reported that the Italian Somaliland Government have discharged a number of Habr Suliman from Government Service.

19. Travellers from KISMAYU in July and August continued to bring stories about the impending alteration of the Kenya and Italian Somaliland boundary. These were encouraged to some extent by the visits of the Italian Resident at AMWADU to WAJIR in August. The idea is that the Kings of England and Italy are making an arrangement and that it is nothing to do

with

76

with the local governments. Many persons in the Nairobi District are said to be genuinely disturbed, which is ridiculous as there is no foundation whatsoever to the reports.

COMMUNICATIONS:

20. Wireless. All stations have been working throughout the quarter with the following exceptions:-

Moyale out of order for 12 days during September.

Wajir out of order for 5 days during September.

Mandera out of order from 24th July to 2nd August.

Meru out of order for 3 days early in August.

ROADS.

KENYA COLONY:

21. Turkana. A road is being constructed from LOKICHAR.

22. N.E.P. 25 miles of the British Frontier road north of EILWAK was completed by the end of August.

23. In the Military Communications-M. S. (M. S. 1) road on the S.E. of M. S. (M. S. 1) road connects MOSHI and VOT and this should be shown as dry weather road.

24. Coast. An improved road from ISARA to LAMU was commenced in August.

A road from LAMU to GARSEN was commenced in September.

25. A new road is being demarcated from a point on the MALINDI-GOLBANTI road some miles S.W. of GOLBANTI to GARSEN, a point on the TANA River about 15 miles N.W. of GOLBANTI.

26. The construction of a ferry at GARSEN was commenced on the 15th September.

The road MALINDI-GARSEN-LAMU will replace the present dry weather motor track MALINDI-GOLBANTI-LAMU.

27. The construction of a road from BAIOMO down the right bank of the TANGANYIKA River is held up temporarily for lack of funds.

28. NAIROBI - MOMBASA Road

Although the direct route from Nairobi to Mombasa is more or less impassable, the alternative route via MOSHI which makes the journey 390 instead of 320 miles is now in good condition.

The approximate mileages in this route are:-

NAIROBI to NAMANGA	120 miles
NAMANGA to MOSHI	80 "
MOSHI to VOI	90 "
VOI to MOMBASA	100 "

29. Kikuyu Province. A new stone bridge has been built over the MAJUJU RIVER at RUTHU.

A new deviation has been made on the MURDOCH ROAD near MBRU.

UGANDA PROGRESS:

30. Northern Prov.

The ROM-MPRISS section of the KITGUM-BAKEMARI road is now impassable but it is estimated that two days work would make it available for use by motor vehicles.

31. Western Province.

A bridge is being built over the SHELIA River on the KAPE MASINDI road connecting Uganda with the Belgian Congo.

The KAJALE-RUCHUPU road has been completed and thus Uganda and the Belgian Congo are directly connected by a 1st class all weather road for the first time.

Eastern Province.

32. The road from KANGOLE to KANGANI is in such bad condition that the K.A.R. Convoys from Kitale to M. R. CO RIVER may have to discontinue using the road and dump stores for

this station at the foot of the Moroto River Pass, using the circuitous road via the NAPAH PASS and LOROGUMU.

33. The ABACHA-KANGOLE road was impassable throughout the quarter. The stretch commencing five miles east of ERASSA being in a very bad condition.

AERODROMES AND LANDING GROUNDS

KENYA COLONY.

34. Landing Grounds have been constructed at NAMANCA and TAVETA while one is in course of construction at MACKINNON ROAD.

35. Work on the landing ground at LAMU has been discontinued due to lack of labour.

UGANDA PROTECTORATE.

36. An emergency landing ground has been constructed at GULU but is not fit for heavy aeroplanes, except when ground is dry.

37. The landing ground originally built by the Air Survey Company at LAROEI is no longer passable.

G. H. DYKE, Captain

Station Officer, Nairobi
The Royal Air Force

Nairobi,
19th October, 1933.

298
105

Mr. Davies 13/11/33.

Mr. Fraser inf.

Mr. Parkinson

Mr. Threlkington

Mr. C. Hollomby

Mr. Shackburgh

Mr. U.S. of S.

Mr. U.S. of S.

Secretary of State.



17 November, 1933.

Sir,

I am etc. to acknowledge

the receipt of your letter No.

J.2491/35/1 of the 21st of

October, enclosing a copy of a

despatch from His Majesty's

Charge d'Affaires at Addis Ababa

expressing the view that since

it has been proved to convict

the persons arrested in connection

with the Horr raid of 1931, there

is no prospect of the Ethiopian

Government being persuaded to pay

blood money in compensation for

the SAMBURU who were murdered.

2. I am to request you to

inform Secretary Sir John Simon

that, after considering all the special

circumstances

DRAFT.

THE UNDER SECRETARY OF STATE,

FOREIGN OFFICE.

copy to Kenya (200)

FURTHER ACTION.

Cons J 100
H J M 5 576
L.P. ref. ind.
to. 10/30

298
105

G. O.

Mr. Davies 13/11/33

Mr. Freshwater

Mr. ...

Mr. Parkinson

Mr. Tomlinson

Mr. ...

Sir F. ...

Permit U.S. of ...

Party U.S. of ...

Secretary of State



17 November, 1933.

Sir,

I am etc. to acknowledge

the receipt of your letter No.

J.2491/35/1 of the 21st of

(100)

October, enclosing a copy of a

despatch from His Majesty's

Charge d'Affaires at Addis Ababa

expressing the view that, since

it has been impossible to convict

the persons arrested in connection

with the Horr raid of 1931, there

is no prospect of the Ethiopian

Government being persuaded to pay

blood money in compensation for
the SAMBURU who were murdered.

2. I am to request you to

inform Secretary Sir John Simon

that, after considering all the special

circumstances

DRAFT.

THE UNDER SECRETARY OF STATE,
FOREIGN OFFICE.

copy to Kenya (60)

FURTHER ACTION.

*W.S. 100
+ F.J.P. 5 ORG
LF. ref. ind.
to W.P.O*

circumstances, Sir Philip Cunliffe-Lister,

~~express with his proposal to inform~~ *etc*

~~Mr. [unclear] that the case may now be dropped.~~

I am, etc.,

(Signed) J. E. W. FLOOD

101
30

If any further communication on this subject, please quote
No. T 2519/35-1
and address not to any private person, but to
The Under-Secretary of State, Foreign Office, London, S.W. 1.

THE Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs presents his
compliments to the Under-Secretary of State for the Colonies
and, by direction of the Secretary of State,
transmits herewith copy of the under-mentioned paper.

Foreign Office,
October 3rd 1953

RECEIVED
26 OCT 1953
C. O. REGY

Reference to previous correspondence

Foreign Office File No. T 1173/351 of June 7th 1953

Description of Enclosure.

Name and Date.	Subject.
<p>From H. H. ... Cairo</p>	<p>Sudan ... affairs</p>
<p>no. 917 (22/132/15) ... of October 12th 1953, with enclosures</p>	

Similar letter sent to

No. 100/100/23.

31

The High Commissioner for Egypt presents his compliments to His Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs and has the honour to transmit herewith copy of the under-mentioned paper

~~XXXX~~
CAIRO,
October 15th, 1923.

Reference to previous communication:
Enclosure No. 486 of
May 24th, 1923.

Description of Enclosure.

Name and Date

Subject

Enclosure No. 486 of May 24th, 1923.

Enclosure No. 486 of May 24th, 1923.

1935.6

KHARTOUM, 4th October, 1935.

32

Sir,

I have the honour to refer to Khartoum despatch No. 97 dated 27th April reporting the progress made in the restoration of captives and stock taken from the Beir tribe in the Anak raid of March 1932.

2. In paragraph 4 of that despatch the Abyssinian Frontier Agent was shown as having accepted responsibility for the payment of compensation not only in respect of the remainder of the unrecovered stock but also in respect of the casualties suffered by the Beir tribe.

3. It will be remembered that Clause 6 of the Gambia Agreement of 15th June 1932 provided that restitution should be completed by May 1st 1935.

4. I have the honour to refer to a copy of a subsequent agreement made by His Majesty's Consul for Western Abyssinia with the Governor of Wila Bebeer Province from which it will be observed that a further period has been granted to the Ethiopian authorities within which to discharge in full their obligations under the terms of the original agreement.

I have the honour to be,
Sir,
Your humble and obedient servant,

sd Harold Macmillan

ACTING GOVERNOR GENERAL OF THE SUDAN

R. I. Campbell Esq., C.M.G.,
His Majesty's Acting High Commissioner
for Egypt and the Sudan,
The Embassy, WINDSOR.

ARRANGEMENTS MADE ON SUDAN.

It is hereby agreed at Gumbella in year 1932 that the Governor of Ulu Haboor His Excellency Ras Mulu Shata would return all the captured Hair women and children and the cattle sheep and goats taken from the Sudan by the 1st day of May 1935 and as he fails to do so that agreement and the Sudan Government still have to receive 179 full grown cattle it is hereby agreed that Kamaatch Hajid Abud the agent of Ras Mulu Shata will hand over to the Sudan Steamer on the 1st June 1935 on the Baro river at a healthy place for cattle 179 full growing healthy cows.

Should some 179 cattle or any part of that number not be handed over on the 1st June 1935 then a sum of 50 dollars will be paid for each animal not delivered on 1st June.

This agreed at Gura on 26th August 1935.

Sgd. H. M. Mackinnon,
 H.M. MAJESTY'S CONSUL
 FOR THE EAST AFRICAN PROVINCES.

Sgd. Ras Mulu
 GOVERNOR OF
 ULU HABOOR.

Sgd. Hajid Abud.
 KAMAATCH,
 FRONTIER AGENT.

H.M. Arabic and English copy handed over to
 Ras Mulu Shata through Kamaatch Hajid Abud.

British Consulate,
 Gura,
 Eastern Abyssinia.

Copy Registered. No. 274/31/35.

In any further communication on this subject, please quote No. 2491/35/1.

FOREIGN OFFICE

S.W.1.

21st October, 1933.

RECEIVED 23 OCT 1933 C. O. REG

Handwritten: No 80

Reference to Foreign Office letter No. 2012/35/1

I am directed by Secretary Sir John Simon to transmit to you, herewith, to be laid before the Secretary of State for the Colonies, a copy of a further despatch from His Majesty's Charge d'Affaires at Addis Ababa enclosing copies of correspondence exchanged with His Majesty's Consul at Meqa.

2. Sir John Simon is satisfied that Major Miles, in the circumstances described in his despatch of August 17th, acted rightly in consenting to the release of the persons arrested in connexion with the Horr raid of 1931. The only practical question now outstanding is that of compensation in regard to which Sir John Simon shares the view stated in paragraph 9 of Mr. Broadmead's despatch No. 100 of July 14th,

Handwritten: Encl to 80 Copy to Kenya (106)

namely that, since it has been impossible to persuade the Ethiopian Government being persuaded to pay blood-money.

3. In the circumstances, and subject to Secretary Sir Philip Cunliffe-Lister's concurrence, Sir John Simon proposes to inform Mr. Broadmead that the case has now been dropped.

I am,

Sir,

Your obedient Servant,

Handwritten signature

The Under Secretary of State,

Colonial Office.

COPY

35

(J 2491/35/1)

No. 155 (29/108/33)

His Majesty's Chargé d'Affaires at Addis Ababa
presents his compliments to His Majesty's Secretary of State
for Foreign Affairs and has the honour to transmit to Him the
under-mentioned documents.

British Legation

Addis Ababa

25th September, 1933.

Reference to previous correspondence:

Addis Ababa despatch No. 108 of 14th July, 1933.

Description of Enclosure.

Name and Date.

From H.M. Consul at Mega,
No. 138/1/33 of
17th August, 1933.

Horra Raid of May 1931.

To Do. No. 14 of
25th September, 1933.

British Consulate,
Southern Abyssinia,
Via Moyale,
Kenya Colony.

36

May 17th 1933

Sir,

REF. MY 85/1/33, OF MAY 28TH 1933. HERR RAIF

I have the honour to report on the above subject.

Kenyazmach Tademe, the Deputy Governor of Borana, has been continually worrying me for the past 5 weeks to consent to the release of Lij Seyum and his party as nothing further has been heard from Addis-Ababa.

I consented to this, very reluctantly, for the following reasons:

- (i) Kenyazmach Tademe wished me to bear the responsibility for keeping these men in prison for a further period.
- (ii) They have already been imprisoned for over 3 years.
- (iii) Discontent from the Abyssinians down here at the long imprisonment without trial.
- (iv) Difficulty of feeding them whilst in prison, owing to the shortage of grain this year.

They are to be heavily fined and deported from the Province of Borana.

I am afraid this is a very unsatisfactory ending, but I hope that the Ethiopian Government will still be made to pay compensation at £ 1,000 for each of the 3 Sambaru murdered.

I have the honour to be,

Sir,

Your most obedient, humble servant,

(Signed) A.T. MILLS.

His Majesty's Consul.

His Majesty's Charge d'Affaires,

British Legation,

Addis Ababa.

Copy to:-

The Honble. Colonial Secretary,
Nairobi.
The Provincial Commissioner,
Northern Frontier Province,
Isiolo.

British Legation,

Addis Ababa.

25 September 1933

37

No. 14 (29/108/33)

Sir,

I have to acknowledge the receipt of your despatch No. 138/1/33 of 17th August in which you inform me that you have consented to the release of the man suspected of having committed the Horr murders and I approve the action you have taken.

2. The whole question was explained to the Foreign Office in July last and pending receipt of their reply I do not propose to take the matter up again with the Ethiopian Ministry of Foreign Affairs.

3. I am sending a copy of this correspondence to the Foreign Office and of this despatch to Nairobi.

Sir,

Your obedient servant,

Major A.T. Miles, D.B.O., M.C.,

His Majesty's Consul,

Nega.

The negotiations resulting from the massacre perpetrated by the Gelubba have now been settled fairly satisfactorily, and the Ethiopian Government has undertaken to disarm the men of this tribe. In view of this the Foreign Office agreed to postpone putting the "forward policy" into effect in the Sudan for a time. The account given in No. 35, however, of recent fighting in Turkana throws, as the Acting Governor there says, grave doubts upon Ethiopian sincerity in this matter. We cannot rely upon a ~~future so~~ peaceful that the F.O. will not revive their efforts to bring about the "forward policy".

The Kenya and Colonial Office arguments against the "forward policy" as set out in No. 40, are:

(1) Disturbances on the Kenya frontier are merely tribal forays and there is now no slave raiding. Kenya has, therefore, for her part, no reason to wish to adopt "forward policy".

(2) Organised incursions from the Sudan into Abyssinia would mean armed reprisals on the Kenya frontier which is lightly held. Kenya has not the money to finance a force strong enough to avert reprisals.

(3) Aggression from the Sudan would prejudice good relations over the Kenya - Ethiopia and the Kenya - British Somaliland boundaries.

We asked the Kenya Government to provide further arguments which might be used against the "forward policy" if necessary. In compliance with this request in No. 94 -

(a) the Acting Governor stressed the fact that

The negotiations resulting from the massacre perpetrated by the Gelubba has now been settled fairly satisfactorily, and the Ethiopian Government has undertaken to disarm the men of this tribe. In view of this the Foreign Office agreed to postpone putting the "forward policy" into effect in the Sudan for a time. The account given in No. 45, however, of recent fighting in Turkana throws, as the Acting Governor there says, grave doubts upon Ethiopian sincerity in this matter. We cannot rely upon a future so peaceful that the F.O. will not revive their efforts to bring about the "forward policy".

The Kenya and Colonial Office arguments against the "forward policy" as set out in No. 49, are -

(1) Disturbances on the Kenya frontier are merely tribal forays and there is now no slave raiding. Kenya has, therefore, for her part, no reason to wish to adopt a "forward policy".

(2) Organised incursions from the Sudan into Abyssinia would mean armed reprisals on the Kenya frontier which is lightly held. Kenya has not the money to finance a force strong enough to meet such reprisals.

(3) Aggression from the Sudan would prejudice good relations over the Kenya - Italian and the Kenya - British Somaliland boundaries.

We asked the Kenya Government to provide further arguments which might be used against the "forward policy" if necessary. In compliance with this request in No. 94 -

(a) the Acting Governor stressed the fact that

he has no funds for extra military preparation.

(b) the increase in frontier lands which would be likely to arise from a "forward policy" in the Sudan would lead to an embarrassing demand for the use of the European Defence Force to protect the nearer settled areas;

(c) natives from the disturbed frontier areas would migrate further south and cause unrest through a large part of the Colony;

(d) Italian Somaliland would be encouraged to adopt a "forward policy" in Ethiopia on their own account and this would further complicate matters and cause more disturbances in the Kenya frontier.

The net result of the despatch is that we are in a strong position to represent that the inauguration of a "forward policy" would have serious results on Kenya and give rise to disturbances so far reaching that their limits can hardly be estimated.

Duplicate on 30/10/33

705



GOVERNMENT HOUSE
NAIROBI,
KENYA

KENYA

No. 136

CONFIDENTIAL

26 September, 1933

RECEIVED
17 OCT 1933
C. O. REGD

Sir,

No 68

6-19-33
of them
No 2

In continuation of my despatch No. 89, Confidential, of the 30th June on the subject of murders of Turkana by Merille, I have the honour to inform you that on the 29th June a further Merille raid on a large scale was made on the Turkana villages at Adingatom, the scene of the original murders reported in my despatch, in the course of which seventeen Turkana were killed and a considerable number of stock captured. The raiders were intercepted North of Lorionatom on their return by mechanised troops who inflicted losses the numbers of which are not definitely known, but which are estimated at between twenty and thirty. Owing to mechanical trouble with the lorries the troops were unfortunately unable to recover the captured stock. No casualties were suffered by the troops and it was reported on the 5th July that the Merille had retired towards the Abyssinian frontier.

Two reports by the Officer Commanding the Northern Brigade covering both phases of the operations against the Merille are enclosed.

2. You will

THE RIGHT HONOURABLE
MAJOR SIR PHILIP CUNLIFFE-LISTER, P.C., G.B.E., M.C., M.P.,
SECRETARY OF STATE FOR THE COLONIES,
DOWNING STREET,
LONDON, S.W.1

PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE

CONTINUED ON NEXT FILM

TOTAL EXPOSURES → 97

